

McArthur–Barnes

ANCESTRAL LINES

By

SELIM WALKER McARTHUR, M.D.

PORTLAND, MAINE

THE ANTHOENSEN PRESS

1964

McARTHUR-BARNES ANCESTRAL LINES

INTRODUCTION

Mrs. Gillette Barnes McArthur, wife of the late Dr. Selim W. McArthur, has honored me by asking me to write a brief to his work. My association with him began when, thirty years ago, he began to search the printed sources of The Newberry Library.

This book is the product of many years of research during which time he collected data, sparing no effort to make the accounts of each family authentic. He utilized family sources of information, official records, numerous printed sources and extensive correspondence, his enduring ambition to superimpose "dry as dust" names and dates upon historical facts and biographical incidents.

Unfortunately, Dr. McArthur did not live to see the culmination of his effort in print. In May, 1962, nine months after his death, Mrs. McArthur decided to publish this volume as a memorial to her late husband. At that time the manuscript in three large folios was given to Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus, distinguished in the field of genealogy as author, editor and publisher. Mr. Jacobus had aided Dr. McArthur in solving some of his difficult research problems, and his chief task with respect to this publication has been to arrange, condense and edit the vast amount of material assembled by Dr. McArthur. However, according to Mr. Jacobus, the manuscript contains much of value not utilized in this edition. It is now a part of the manuscript collections of The Newberry Library.

Had Dr. McArthur lived to see his work in print, I am certain he would have acknowledged with pleasure the invaluable assistance given him by the staff of The Newberry Library of Chicago. This published work is to be Mrs. McArthur's gift to more than one hundred historical libraries throughout the country, where it will serve many generations of researchers to come.

JOSEPH C. WOLF, *Custodian*
Local History and Genealogy
The Newberry Library

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	v
THE McARTHUR FAMILY	3
THE WALKER FAMILY	27
THE WOODWORTH FAMILY	31
THE REEDER FAMILY	51
THE BARNES FAMILY	57
THE GILLETT FAMILY	73
THE DEAN FAMILY	87
THE PARKE FAMILY	97
ANCESTOR TABLES	111
I. ANCESTRY OF DR. LEWIS LINN McARTHUR	112
II. ANCESTRY OF DR. WILLIAM BARNES	131
III. ANCESTRY OF CHARLOTTE LANCRAFT GILLETT	148
APPENDIX	
DESCENT FROM GOVERNOR THOMAS WELLES	193
ROYAL DESCENTS	194
WILLIAMS-DEIGHTON ROYAL LINE	196
BULKELEY ROYAL LINE	198
INDEX	201

PART ONE

THE McARTHUR FAMILY

THE McARTHUR FAMILY

The MacArthurs and Campbells are believed to have been originally members of the same clan, and in the earlier centuries the MacArthurs claimed the chiefship of the clan. The Campbells at one time claimed to be Norman-French in the male line [DeCampo Bello], but Skene pointed out in his great work on the Highlanders of Scotland that the oldest Gaelic genealogists derived the Campbells from one Duibne, and today the Norman-French claim has been dropped in Burke's Peerage in its account of the Campbells under their ducal title of Argyll. The Campbells first enter the pages of history in 1266 with Colin Campbell, from whom their chief has since taken his name of Mac Caillean Mor (son of Colin the Great), and the support they gave to Robert Bruce, and even more, the marriage of Neil Campbell to Bruce's sister, led to their acquisition of heritable property.

The MacArthurs also embraced the cause of King Robert Bruce and for some time maintained their claim to chiefship of the clan. However, when King James I summoned the Highland chiefs to attend his Parliament at Inverness, the chief John MacArthur, along with others whose independence and turbulence the king considered a danger to the state, was seized, imprisoned, and beheaded. His property was forfeited to the Crown excepting Strachur, long the seat of his descendants, and some lands in Perthshire. Thereafter, the MacArthurs were reduced to little more than a sept in the Clan Campbell.

According to the legendary account of the Highland clans in early Gaelic manuscripts, given by Skene in Appendix VIII of his *Celtic Scotland*, Caillean Mor [Colin], historic ancestor of the Campbells, was grandson of Dugall Cambel or "Crooked Mouth," whence the name Campbell derives, and Dugall was great-great-grandson of the above-named Duibne, who in turn was derived as great-grandson of King Arthur of the Round Table. It is entirely possible that the Clan MacArthur and the Clan Campbell have this ancestry, though obviously a few more generations would be required to reach back to the period of Arthur. The Red Book of Argyll declares the ancestor of the race to have been Smervie Mor, son of King Arthur, a statement supported by the fact that the badge of the clan is wild thyme, "Lus mhic righ Bhreatainn"—"the plant of the son of the King of Britain." It is to be remembered that the battles of Arthur were fought, not in the south of Wales, as readers of Tennyson and other poets might suppose, but in the Lowlands of Scotland and on the fringes of the Highlands. There are many enduring memorials of the great Arthur in Scotland, including some two hundred place names, from Arthur's Seat in Midlothian to Ben Arthur in Argyll; but surely none of these is so interesting as the memorial remaining in the name MacArthur of the ancient

Highland clan which had its seat under the shadow of Ben Arthur itself on the shore of Loch Fyne.

Authorities. Skene, cited in text; George Eyre-Todd, *The Highland Clans of Scotland*, vol. I; James Logan, *The Clans of the Scottish Highlands*, London, 1845. In the account which follows, the compiler is indebted, especially for many details of the first two generations, to the collaboration of Mrs. Grace W. W. Reed of Manchester, Vt., Professor John W. McArthur of Toronto, Canada, and Mr. Arthur S. Maynard of Bronxville, N. Y.

I. JOHN McARTHUR

JOHN¹ McARTHUR, born in Scotland about 1710 (plus or minus), died perhaps at Hillsdale, N. Y., or in Vermont, after 1773; married twice or more times, his wife in 1743-47 being named MARGARET; last married, by 1771, MARY (GRANT) (ALLEN) HOSFORD, born at Windsor, Conn., 17 July 1713.

In 1738, 1739 and 1740 groups of the Scots to the number of 472 were brought to New York by Capt. Laughlin Campbell, in response to an offer of lands to "Loyal Protestant Highlanders" to settle on the northern border made by the then Provincial Governor of New York. One of the groups was from Argyllshire, the home, as we have seen, of the McArthur clan. The provincial authorities failed to fulfill the contract, and the families had to settle where they could find homes, some in Livingston Manor.

The first Campbell colonists arrived in New York City, 22 Sept. 1738, and on 17 Oct. 1738 petitioned for the promised lands: "The Humble Petition of Alexander Montgomerie, Alexander McNaughton, Peter McArthur and Daniel Carmichel in behalf of themselves and twenty six other heads of families who came from North Britain . . . for a tract of land at or near Wood Creek in the County of Albany, now vested in the Crown" etc. The list of families attached to the petition includes Patrick [Peter] McArthur, wife and six children; Alexander McArthur, wife and six children; Duncan McArthur, wife and six children, and Neil McArthur, wife and five children. As late as 23 Feb. 1763 we find a petition from Alexander McNaughton and one hundred others, emigrants or descendants of deceased emigrants who came with the deceased Captain Campbell from North Britain, mentioning "the great distress & poverty to which they were reduced by the disappointment of their scheme."

A good account of this emigration is found in a book privately printed in 1928 and compiled by Jennie M. Patten and Andrew Graham, *The History of the Somonauk United Presbyterian Church* [near Sandwich, De Kalb Co., Ill.] with the "Ancestral Lines of the Early Members." The MacArthurs (or McArthurs as the name was usually spelled after they settled in the New World) had to seek homes where they could find them.

Ancram was part of the Livingston Manor, for which a patent was ob-

tained in 1686 by Robert Livingston, a native of Scotland. Iron ore was long mined from its hills, and J. H. French in his *Gazetteer of the State of New York* (1860) stated (p. 243, footnote 2) that "considerable quantities of ore are obtained on the land of A. McArthur." This is of interest because the family of Neil McArthur was engaged in this business at Ancram a century earlier, at Livingston's Iron Works.

In 1755 there was dispute between the Colony of Massachusetts Bay and the Province of New York as to which owned some of the lands in this region east of the Hudson River. There had been rioting and mob action and a proclamation had been issued for the arrest of Robert Noble of Claverack. Col. John Van Rensselaer with an armed posse went to arrest him, and one of his associates, William Rees, was killed. On 28 Apr. 1755, John McArthur, "Husbandman dwelling in the Western parts of the County of Hampshire about twenty miles distant from Hudsons River," made a declaration concerning the homicide. We next learn that on 6 May 1755 Robert Noble with a company of about a hundred men came "in a riotous manner into the Mannor of Livingston, and proceeded so far, as his Iron Works at Ancram," and carried away by force from the Works, James Elliot, the Clerk, "Neal McArthur the keeper," "Charles McArthur Coal Carter," and others. The following November, Robert Livingston, Jr., wrote to the Governor and mentioned the kidnapping from his manor of "my principall workmen" by a party of men who took them through Connecticut to "Springfield Goal," as a result of which his furnace blew out (which cost him over £400), and he had paid over £50 for "the Charge of my men in Goal." [E. B. O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of New York*, 3:469-488.]

Besides the disputes between the colonies, there was at times great dissatisfaction with the manorial system, and what many of the tenants viewed as the almost feudal tyranny to which they were subjected by the Livingstons. In 1795 many of the tenants petitioned for an investigation of the Livingston title, and among the signers appear the names of Arthur, John P., and Reuben McArthur [*ibid.*, 3:499-502]. This was accompanied by a map of the towns of Livingston (which then included Ancram), German-town and Clermont, dated January 1795, on which the homesites of Jn^o. P. McArthur and Du. [Duncan presumably] McArthur are shown near the village of Ancram [*ibid.*, facing p. 498]. The 1790 Census shows in the town of Livingston, John, John C., Duncan, Arthur, John W., Jane, and Ruben McArthur as heads of families.

How the John McArthur who figured in the Livingston Manor affair in 1755 was related to Neil, is uncertain, but he was surely the John McArthur who with John Halenbeck and others bought on 15 Mar. 1757 from two Indian Sachems of Stockbridge, Mass., a large tract seven miles north and

south, from the Connecticut border to Nobletown, and eight miles east and west, to within twelve miles of the Hudson River [Great Barrington, Mass., Deeds, 1:85-86]. The Halenbecks under various spellings figure in the Livingston Manor riot in 1755.

Violence continued in the border towns, and on 19 Aug. 1766 Daniel McArthur, Robert A. Van Deusen, and Alexander McArthur, were fined £5 apiece at a Court of Oyer and Terminer at Albany, for a riot and opposing the Sheriff and his posse at Robert Noble's.

This Robert Noble, who has appeared before in our story, was the founder of Nobletown. A map of New York drawn in 1770 by Major Tryon of the British Army, seen by the compiler in 1935 in the old museum at Fort Ticonderoga, shows Nobletown about 12 miles east of Claverack and 10 miles north-northeast of Ancram. It was originally included in Claverack, but it was made a district in 1782, and recognized as a town in 1788, under the present name of Hillsdale.

Nobletown is of importance, for as we shall shortly see, Charles McArthur was described as of that place when he first bought land in Vermont, and furthermore had served in the Revolution in a Claverack Battalion. Proof will be given below in our account of Charles that by 1771 John McArthur of Nobletown had married the mother of Charles's future wife. Since this woman was born in 1713, it seems likely that John was born in the neighborhood of 1710. He is almost certainly the John who figured in the records of 1755 and 1757 already given. It seems more likely that he was a brother of Neil than a son. The Charles who worked with Neil at the Iron Works in 1755 may have been a son or brother of Neil. It is a little difficult to identify this Charles with ours, who by his age at death was born about 1742, for although child labor prevailed, a boy of thirteen would hardly have been included by Livingston among his "principall workmen."

John McArthur and his wife were admitted to the church in Bolton, Conn., July 1743, by letter from Harwinton, Conn. Daniel, son of John and Margaret McArthur, was born at Bolton 11 Jan. 1746/7, and baptized there just two weeks later. [*Bolton V. R.; New England Hist. and Gen. Register*, 52:408, 419; 53:152.] John seems not to have come with the 1738 group but probably shortly after, and at this time was seeking a home in Connecticut, east of the New York border. We have seen that by 1755 he was living in the disputed territory west of the present Berkshire County, Mass., and in 1757 purchased with others acreage from the Indians from the Connecticut border to Nobletown (Hillsdale), N. Y. By 1771 he became the third husband of Mary Grant, widow of Daniel Allen and of Ensign Samuel Hosford, both of Cornwall, Conn., and gave conveyances with her in 1771 and 1773 which will be cited in our account of Charles²

McArthur who married her daughter, Esther Hosford. In these deeds he was described as of Nobletown, as was Charles² McArthur in 1783 when he first bought land in Vermont. Furthermore, in 1754 John and Alexander McArthur were listed with the Hollenbecks and others as "occupants of improved land in Western Massachusetts Bay" [Mass. Archives, 46:380].

We suggest, without full proof, that John¹ McArthur was father of Charles,² who thus married a stepsister, a member of his father's household, and that he was also father of Alexander and Daniel McArthur, the rioters at Nobletown in 1766. We feel it to be significant that in a roll of Capt. Johannis Hogeboom's militia company dated at Claverack 13 May 1767, we find the following soldiers listed, their names being consecutive in this order: John McArther, Alexander McArther, Charels McArther and Daniel McArther [*Report of N. Y. State Historian*, 1897, Colonial Series, 2:871]. Nobletown was then a part of Claverack.

In the 1790 Census, Alexander, Charles and Daniel McArthur (under variant spellings) are all listed as heads of households at Fair Haven, Vt., and Charles was called of Nobletown when he first purchased there. This definitely seems to be a family group and we give it as such "on suspicion."

Supposed children of John¹ McArthur (probably others):

- i. ALEXANDER,² of Nobletown, N. Y., and Fair Haven, Vt.; Lieutenant in the Revolution; d. before 23 Feb. 1798 [*N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record*, 34:264]. He left sons Duncan and Alexander, of Whitehall, Washington Co., N. Y., which is only a few miles from Fair Haven, Vt. He may have been the Alexander McCarty, ae. 23, born in Scotland, who enlisted 9 June 1761 in an Albany County regiment [*Report of N. Y. State Historian*, 1897, Colonial Series, 2:663].
- +ii. CHARLES, b. about 1742.
- iii. DANIEL, b. at Bolton, Conn., 11 Jan. 1746/7; of Nobletown, N. Y., and Fair Haven, Vt.

NOTES

The compiler's grandfather, the grandson of Charles² McArthur, supposed that the first settler from Scotland was named John, and that he himself was a cousin of the half blood of Gov. Duncan McArthur of Ohio. A garbled and incorrect version of this relationship has, indeed, appeared in print.

Gov. Duncan McArthur was born, it is said, in Dutchess County, N. Y., 14 June 1772, moved to western Pennsylvania, and thence to Chillicothe, Ohio, where he died 28 Apr. 1839. He attained the rank of Brig.-General and was the eighth Governor of Ohio. His will, dated 30 Oct. 1833, was proved in Pickaway County [Will Book S, p. 171]. By his wife Nancy McDonald he had sons Allan Campbell and James McDonald, and daughters Effie (m. Dr. Elijah Coons), Eliza Ann, Mary, Helen (m. Alexander B. Bourne), and Margaret C. (m. ——— Kerchival). It is said that Governor McArthur was son of John McArthur and Margaret Campbell. So far as dates are concerned, it would have been possible for this John McArthur to have been a son of John¹ and a brother or half brother of Charles². But no evidence has been seen, and the Governor's father may have been a son of Duncan¹ below.

The following brief notes of the other McArthur families who came to New York State with or shortly after the Campbell colonists, may prove helpful—incomplete and uncertain though they are.

DUNCAN McARTHUR came 1738 with wife Anna McQuinn and children Anna, Mary, Margaret, and John, and they had a son born later. The son John may conceivably be the father of Governor McArthur (see above). The other son may possibly be the Duncan, b. ca. 1743, who enlisted in the French War in 1760 at the age of 17, described as *born at Livingston Manor* [*Report of N. Y. State Historian*, 1897, Colonial Series, 2:583]. It is probably this Duncan who married Catherine McArthur and had children baptized at Gallatin, "Green Bush," Livingston Manor (now Mount Ross) as follows: Nelly, 23 Apr. 1769; Charles, 20 Oct. 1771; Polly, 17 May 1774; and Christina, 6 June 1779.

NEIL McARTHUR, came 1738 with wife Mary Campbell, worked for Livingston of Ancram 1755, died by 1763 when his widow and five children were living. He is said to have had children Alexander, John and Christian. By one account, the son John N., a Revolutionary soldier, m. Polly McArthur and had Charles J. (1783-1827), who m. Olon-dine Poultney and had Peter (b. 1812), living 1878 at Copake, Columbia Co., N. Y. [See *Hist. of Columbia Co.*, 1878, pp. 403-05; Munsell's *American Ancestry*, 2:76.] It would seem possible that Neil was father of Charles, the coal carrier at Ancram in 1755. Charles McArthur m. Dorothy Decker and had children baptized at Gallatin as follows: Margaret, 8 June 1766; John, 23 Apr. 1769 [d. 1838, m. Elinor Cameron and had James of Ancram, who m. Barbara Ann Coons and had Henry, Calvin and Charles Elmer]; and Annetje, 22 Oct. 1775.

ALEXANDER McARTHUR, came 1738 with wife Catherine McArthur, and five children, John, Donald, Duncan, Catherine and Florence, later had Anne (m. Archibald Campbell of Fort Edward), and another daughter. He was dead by 1763. It seems likely that the son John was the one who was dead by 1763 and by wife Christian left two children, Neil and Christian. Donald, the second son, is said to have descendants in Ohio. Duncan (d. 1 Feb. 1813 ae. 84) received a land grant in Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y., m. Catherine Campbell (d. 3 July 1811 ae. 73), and had children at least: Margaret, b. 1767, m. John Reid; Anne, b. 1770, living 1847 ae. 77 when she gave information to Asa Fitch, historian of Washington County; and John, b. ca. 1772, d. 27 Jan. 1798 ae. 26. [Everts and Ensign, *Hist. of Washington County*, 1878, pp. 231-32; Diary of Asa Fitch at New York Gen. and Biog. Society.] The minister of St. James Episcopal Church, Great Barrington, Mass., recorded baptizing Mary, daughter of Neil and Hannah McArthur at Nobletown, 14 Oct. 1770; and Nancy, daughter of Duncan and Mary McArthur at New Concord, 28 Feb. 1773.

PETER McARTHUR (also called Patrick, perhaps his original name), b. 1705, d. 28 Jan. 1790 ae. 85; married Mary McDugal, with whom he came 1738 bringing children Charles, Colin, and Janet, and they are said to have had also Margriet and John P. He lived in Livingston Manor. Of the sons, Colin m. Mary or Polly McArthur, and had children baptized at Gallatin as follows: Mary, 3 July 1763; John, 16 Oct. 1768; Elinor, 21 June 1773. One Collin McCardy was listed at Pittsfield, Mass., in the 1790 Census. John P. may be Lieut. John (d. 14 Jan. 1785 in 56th year) of Ancramdale, N. Y., who by wife Sylvia Smith (d. 7 Jan. 1805 in 73d year) had children, the last four baptized at Gallatin: Arthur, b. ca. 1758, d. 2 Feb. 1813 in 55th yr., m. Mary ———, who d. 17 Sept. 1841 ae. 76-1-11; Alexander, bapt. 8 May 1762 (d. 30 Jan. 1778 ae. 18); Ann, bapt. 3 July 1763; Mary, bapt. 15 June 1765; and Reuben, bapt. 15 Nov. 1767, d. 14 Oct. 1819 in 53d year, m. Charity ———, who d. 31 Aug. 1849 ae. 82-5-28. The son Charles (d. 11 Sept. 1777 ae. 47) of Livingston Manor m. Elizabeth Smith and had children, the last three baptized at Gallatin: Peter (1759-1833, resided at Jericho, Vt., and St. Andrews, Quebec, m. Phebe Lane); Mary,

bapt. 11 Oct. 1761; Nicholas, bapt. 16 June 1765 (d. 1830, resided at Jericho, Vt., and White Pigeon, Ont., m. Eunice Lee); and Charles, bapt. 15 Nov. 1767 (resided at Jericho, Vt., m. Lorica ———). Nicholas and Eunice (Lee) McArthur had children: Charles, b. 1792, settled in Missouri; Elon (1795-183-), of Thorold, Ontario; Nicholas (1805-70); and Thomas (1814-85), of Bowmansville, Erie Co., N. Y. The last named was grandfather of Prof. John W. McArthur, of the Dept. of Biology, University of Toronto, Toronto, Canada, who supplied some of the data to the compiler and contributed gravestone records to *Early Settlers of New York State*, 7:121.

It will be understood that the above listings are tentative and to some extent speculative and subject to correction. The identity of the John McArthurs in the second American generation is especially uncertain.

II. LIEUTENANT CHARLES MCARTHUR

LT. CHARLES² MCARTHUR, born about 1742, died at Fair Haven, Vt., 8 Oct. 1816 in his 74th year; married first, before 1776, ESTHER HOSFORD, born at Cornwall, Conn., 19 Aug. 1753, died before 1790; married second, REBECCA STANTON, born about 1762, died at Fair Haven, Vt., April 1828 aged 66. Lieutenant McArthur's gravestone was still standing in the old West Street Cemetery in Fair Haven in 1937, when the compiler's wife photographed it; in addition to name, date and age, an epitaph at the base reads, "An honest man is the noblest work of God." Beside him is buried his second wife, who had married, second Nathan Ranney.

Presumably children by the second wife, certainly grandchildren, were living when Miss Hemenway collected materials for her *Vermont Historical Gazetteer* (1877) and from Vol. 3, p. 681, we quote the following (repeated in Adams, *History of Fair Haven*): "Lt. Charles McArthur of Nobletown, N. Y. (now called Hillsdale) bought of Col. Mathew Lyon of Arlington in July 1783, 260 Acres, Elijah Galusha's rights on the hill (at Fair Haven, Vt.), ever since known as Scotch Hill. Here he erected the first frame house . . . in the village, a low studded one story building, east of Tilley Gilbert's present residence and there resided and died. The place was afterwards occupied by his son-in-law Elihu Wright and is now [1877] owned by Mr. Biggs. His great arm chair, which was one of the first brought into town, is in the hands of Mrs. Arnold Biggs. McArthur's first wife whom he must have married in Arlington, was a daughter of Gov. Chittenden (and sister to Colonel Lyon's second wife) by whom he had three sons, John, Daniel and Allen. He married Rebecca Stanton, for his second wife, by whom he had children, Charles, Clintha, Harvey, Bradford G., Alexander, Minerva, and Seneca."

The above account errs in one particular. The first wife was Esther Hosford, sister of the *first* wife of Col. Matthew Lyon, not sister of Lyon's second wife, who was a Chittenden. Fair Haven Land Records, 2:106, contain the

deed of 3 July 1783 from Mathew Lyon of Arlington, Vt., to "Charels MecCharthur of Nobel Town," in consideration of £100; the witnesses were Samuel Hossford and Hannah Comstock.

On 12 Jan. 1776, Samuel Horsford of Nobletown, County of Albany, Province of New York, Matthew Lyon and Mary Lyon ("femme covert" to Lyon) of "Wallinford in the County of Charlotte in said Province of New York," and Charles McArthur and Esther McArthur his wife, of said Nobletown, for £10, conveyed to James Bearse of Cornwall, Litchfield Co., Conn., land lying by the Housatonick River at Chiddester's Ferry in Cornwall, which had been set to them "in the Distribution of our honoured Father Samuel Horsford's Estate, late of said Cornwall deceas'd"; witnessed by Elijah Allen, Thomas Russell, Elihu Allen, Elisabeth Horsford [Cornwall Deeds, 4:70]. The "Wallinford" where Lyon lived is now Wallingford, Rutland Co., Vt.

This deed proves that Charles McArthur's first wife was Esther Hosford and a little space must be given to her connections. Mary Grant, born at Windsor, Conn., 17 July 1713, married first, 28 Apr. 1737, Daniel Allen, who died at Cornwall in 1747, a brother of Joseph Allen and hence uncle of the noted Ethan Allen. By him she had seven children, including the Elijah and Elihu Allen who witnessed the above 1776 deed of her Hosford children. Mary (Grant) Allen married second, about 1748, Ensign Samuel Hosford, Jr., born 11 Jan. 1717/18, died at Cornwall 6 Sept. 1757, by whom she had three children: Samuel, b. 8 Mar. 1749/50, who was of Nobletown in the 1776 deed; Mary, b. 27 Dec. 1751, m. 23 June 1773 Col. Matthew Lyon; and Esther, b. 19 Aug. 1753, m. before 1776 Charles McArthur of Nobletown.

Mary (Grant) (Allen) Hosford is named at Cornwall in 1762 and was a member of the Episcopal Church there in 1764 [E. C. Starr, *History of Cornwall* (1926), pp. 49, 119], but by 1771 had married third, John McArthur of Nobletown. In 1771 there is a deed from John and Mary McArthur to "our son" Elihu Allen; and in 1773 John McArthur of Nobletown with his wife Mary released land set off to her, "late wife of Daniel Allen late of Cornwall Deceased" [Cornwall Deeds, 3:389, 390].

It thus appears that it was the marriage of Mary Hosford to John McArthur which took two of her Hosford children, Samuel and Esther, to Nobletown, leading to the marriage of Esther to Charles McArthur. It thus seems a reasonable deduction that Charles was a son of John McArthur, which would make him stepbrother of his first wife. His militia service in 1767 with John, Alexander and Daniel McArthur has already been noted.

During the Revolutionary War, and presumably while living in Nobletown, Charles McArthur had a long period of military service. He was commissioned Lieutenant, 20 Oct. 1775 [*N. Y. Documents*, 1:173]. His name

appears several times in James A. Roberts, *New York in the Revolution* (2nd ed., 1898); as claiming bounty rights (p. 95); as Lieutenant in 8th Regt., Albany County Militia, under Col. Robert Van Rensselaer, also in 9th Regt., under Col. Peter Van Ness (pp. 111, 116); and again in a list of Albany County Militia (Land Bounty Rights), 9th Regt. (p. 230). In the last list Alexander McArthur also appears; he had service as Lieutenant and Captain, and was later a pensioner. In Fernow's *New York in the Revolution* (pp. 265-69) we learn that Lt. Charles McArthur served under Captain Graves in the 3rd Co., 9th Regt., and that the 8th Regt. was known as the 1st Claverack Battalion; also that Lt. McArthur resigned with most of the other officers, 29 Mar. 1781.

In the 1790 Census at Fair Haven, Rutland Co., Vt., we find listed "Charles McCarthy" with a family of three males over 16 years (including himself), four males under 16, and one female. We also find in the same town, Daniel McCarthy, with a large family, James McCarter, and Alexander McCarter.

Lt. Charles McArthur died intestate, but 2 June 1817 the Probate Court received a list of debts he owed on notes, and his widow Rebecca made application for her portion and had the following items assigned to her, valued at \$264.52: Great coat, coat, Pantaloons, shirts, Castor hat, leather breeches, Horn, Bed, Flannel, 19 yds. cloth, wheelers, Loom and Harness, clock, Stand [Vermontese for a small table], 6 chairs, 3 pr. Cotton Sheets, pillow-case, Kittle, Dish-Kittle, Fire-Shovel & Tongs, Fire-Dogs, Pewter, Tin, Earthern Ware, Yarn, 1 Half-Bushel & Peck of Manure, Pocket-Book, Tin Still [?], old Harness, Yearling Stears, Hay Mow, 7 Shoats. It was represented to the Court in February 1819 that Bradford G. McArthur, administrator, wholly refused to proceed in the settlement of the estate, and since the widow, who was joined in the administration with him, "has disqualified herself by intermarriage" [remarriage], the son Daniel was appointed administrator. He was granted license to sell enough of the realty to pay the debts. At the same Court, Seneca McArthur, a minor of about 15, son of Charles deceased, asked that Joseph Sheldon be appointed his guardian, and Sheldon gave bond with Daniel McArthur. Finally, 6 Nov. 1820, a commission was appointed to set her dower to the widow, Rebekah Ranney, and certain lands were set off to Charles McArthur, John McArthur, the Heirs of Allen McArthur, Elisha Vaughan and Clinthy his wife, Elihu Wright and Minerva his wife, Alexander McArthur, and Bradford McArthur. [Fair Haven Probate Records.]

That our John McArthur was identical with the son of Charles is proved by a deed [Fair Haven Deeds, 11:282] given by John McArthur of St. Michard (or St. Michael, edge of page worn), Madison Co., Mo., for \$170, to Eliza Goodrich and Abraham Shard, Jr., of Fair Haven, conveying land

bounded on that of Charles McArthur, Joseph Sheldon, and heirs of Allen McArthur, "set off to my share of the real estate of my hon^d father Ch^a. McArthur," dated only 1821, but acknowledged in Madison County, Mo., 26 Feb. 1822.

Children of Lt. Charles and Esther (Hosford) McArthur:

- +i. JOHN,³ b. possibly 1774.
- ii. DANIEL, m. NANCY ATHERTON, dau. of Joshua.
- iii. ALLEN, m. 30 Nov. 1806, EUNICE BENSON of Benson, Vt., he d. by 1820. Children: Cyrus, John B. and Elvira. A deed shows that in 1835 the son John B. was living in Troy, Bradford, Co., Pa.

Children of Lt. Charles and Rebecca (Stanton) McArthur (order unknown):

- iv. HARVEY, said to have injured himself bringing potatoes out of the cellar and to have bled at the lungs, till he fell from his horse and died [pulmonary tuberculosis—*S. W. McA.*].
- v. CLINTHA, m. at Fair Haven, Vt., 2 June 1814, ELISHA VAUGHAN.
- vi. CHARLES, went to Missouri and in 1825 to Arkansas. Absent in West at father's death and appointed Arnold Briggs his agent, as well as for our John and the heirs of Allen. He may be the Charles McArthur who served in the 4th Regt., Vermont Militia, in the War of 1812.
- vii. BRADFORD G., removed to Michigan after 1820.
- viii. ALEXANDER, m. SALLY GAINES of Castleton, Vt., and removed to Michigan. He may be the Alexander who served in Vermont companies in the War of 1812.
- ix. MINERVA, m. ELIHU WRIGHT.
- x. SENECA, b. ca. 1804, d. near Rochester, N. Y.; m. WEALTHY DURAND, dau. of Ira and Rebecca (Dennison) Durand [*Cleveland Gen.*, 2:1429].

III. LIEUTENANT JOHN McARTHUR

JOHN³ McARTHUR, born at Fair Haven, Vt., possibly 1774, died at St. Genevieve, Mo., in 1836 in his 52nd year (according to his grandson Lewis Linn McArthur, but there is reason to believe he was much older); married between 1809 and 1813 MARY ANN LINN, born 20 Nov. 1793 (gravestone), died 27 Oct. 1867 (gravestone, East Cemetery, Dodgeville, Wis.), daughter of Asahel and Nancy Ann (Hunter) (Dodge) Linn, sister of Senator Lewis Field Linn of Missouri, and half sister of Gov. Henry Dodge of Wisconsin. She married second, Robert S. Black, by whom she had no issue.

Hemenway's *Vermont Hist. Gazeteer* (3:695) preserves a story of a youthful escapade in which John McArthur is alleged to have been involved. In a time of "violent political strife . . . Mr. Hamilton's orchard was entered and his fruit trees maliciously girdled from motives of political spite about the year 1800. It was generally understood to have been done by a party of young men or boys, chief among whom was the son (John) of Charles McArthur, who fled to the South or West." Mr. Hamilton was a rabid political

enemy of Col. Matthew Lyon, who was uncle by marriage of John McArthur. The date may have been somewhat earlier, for Colonel Lyon in 1800 removed with his family and a party to Louisville, Ky., where he established the first printing press and newspaper [*Filson Club Pub.*]. John McArthur had been apprenticed to James Lyon, son of Col. Matthew Lyon, to learn the printer's trade.

According to a family account, he first settled in Staunton, Va., but this has not been confirmed. He certainly was associated about 1800 with the Colonel Lyon outfit in Louisville, Ky., and it was here, of course, that he met the families of Capt. Joseph Hunter and Asahel Linn, and the latter's daughter, the little frontier girl who later became his wife.

On 13 Sept. 1809 he bought, for \$825, a town lot in the district of Ste. Genevieve and territory of Louisiana [Records at Ste. Genevieve, Book B, p. 11]. These records also show that he was appointed Justice of the Peace, 5 Oct. 1827, by John Miller, Governor of Missouri [Book B, p. 231]. Ste. Genevieve was at that time an important commercial point on the Mississippi River, with many large stores, to which the settlers at St. Louis came for supplies. Here he set up a printing press and published a newspaper for several years. In 1812 the Territory of Missouri was established; the elected Representatives were required to nominate eighteen men, from whom nine were appointed by the President with the advice and consent of the Senate, to constitute the Governor's Council. John McArthur was one of the eighteen nominated, but not one of the nine appointed. In 1816 he was a member of the 3rd General Assembly of the State, from Ste. Genevieve [W. Williams, *History of Northeastern Missouri* (1913), 1:154].

The 1820 Census for this region is missing, but in 1830 John McArthur was listed as aged 50 to 60 (which places his birth between 1770 and 1780), with a female 30 to 40, a boy 15 to 20, a boy and a girl 5 to 10, and 2 boys under 5.

That he had a military career is well known from family accounts. He was listed as a Private in Capt. Robert C. Boston's Co. of U. S. Volunteers (for Nov. and Dec. 1811), 4th Regt., Col. John C. Boyd; a full account of this outfit at the Battle of Tippecanoe, 7 Nov. 1811, is given in *Filson Club Pub.*, 15:129.

On 30 Mar. 1810, Frederick Bates wrote in a letter to John Donnohue, Major of the 1st Battalion of the Ste. Genevieve Regiment: "Mr. McArthur is no doubt, a very proper person; but as the nomination is vested by law in the Field Officers, we ought not, for a little delay, for a slight neglect of theirs, to forget their rights." This refers to the fact that Donnohue had recommended McArthur for a commission as Paymaster. Later, John McArthur is mentioned as holding the commission of Lieutenant of the 1st Co., 1st Battalion, 2nd Regt. (County of Ste. Genevieve) of the reorganized

Militia, under the act providing for the government of the Territory of Missouri approved 4 June 1812, with one Joseph Hertick paymaster of the 2nd Regt., so apparently McArthur did not get the position. He held the post of Lieutenant of the 1st Co. by virtue of an appointment on 9 Apr. 1813, and he was again appointed by Bates to the same position, 1 Oct. 1814. [*The Life and Papers of Frederick Bates*, ed. Thomas Maitland Marshall, pub. Missouri Hist. Society (1926), pp. 152, 234, 267-68, 285.]

Goodspeed's *History of Southeast Missouri*, p. 312, tells the story of a fatal encounter in Ste. Genevieve in 1816 which sounds like a television "Western" but was typical of frontier duels of that period. "The parties were Auguste de Mun, an early settler in New Bourbon, and John McArthur, a brother-in-law of Lewis F. Linn [the text reads William McArthur, but Linn had no McArthur brother-in-law but John]. Both were candidates for the Territorial House of Representatives [in which we know our John served that very year]. The former had repeated some slanderous statements concerning McArthur's alleged connection with counterfeiters, which . . . caused him to send a challenge to De Mun, who refused to fight on the ground that McArthur was no gentleman. This incensed McArthur and he denounced De Mun as a coward. The quarrel now reached the stage where each proposed to kill the other on sight. They met on the stairway of the Court House, De Mun going up and McArthur coming down. Both fired and De Mun fell, mortally wounded, while McArthur remained unhurt and was never arrested or brought to trial."

Gov. Henry Dodge, half brother of Mrs. McArthur, was fond of her and when she was left a widow took her and her children under his protection. She acted as hostess at Elk Grove and Belmont, and after the Blackhawk War married Robert Black, a close friend of the Governor's, who had served with distinction in that war [*Wisconsin Hist. Collections*, 10:229; 1:487; 7:378]. Mr. Black, a native of Londonderry, Ireland, died at Dodgeville, Wis., 23 Oct. 1872, aged 93 years.

Children of Lt. John and Mary Ann (Linn) McArthur, first three born at Ste. Genevieve, the fourth at Frederickstown, Mo.:

- i. WILLIAM POPE⁴ (Lt. Commander), b. 2 Apr. 1814; d. on U.S.S. *Oregon*, 23 Dec. 1850; m. at Norfolk, Va., 3 May 1838, MARY STONE YOUNG, dau. of Lt. John J. and Mary (Stone) Young; she m. (2) Junius A. Clifton of Brooklyn, N. Y. He received his appointment to Annapolis through his uncle, Senator Lewis Field Linn, 11 Feb. 1832. He fought in the Everglades Campaign in 1837-38 and was badly wounded. In 1848-50 he made the original Pacific Coast Survey for the U. S. Navy under most trying and difficult conditions, and on the completion of this task while bound for home died of fever and was buried on the Island of Taboga. In 1867 his remains were removed to Mora Island, Navy Yard. The schooner *McArthur*, which served the Coast and Geodetic Survey for 39 years was named for him. Children:

1. *John Young*,⁵ b. at Dodgeville, Wis., 18 Feb. 1839; d. at New Orleans, La., 21 Aug. 1858, of yellow fever, on a cruise from Rio de Janeiro.
2. *William Enser*, b. at Portsmouth, Va., 16 Jan. 1841; d. at Washington, D. C., 29 July 1896, unm. He grad. at Irving College, Md.; enlisted in the 10th Md. Vol. Inf., of which he was Sergt.-Major (warrant 13 Oct. 1863), and was in several engagements. In 1867 he was in the Orient in the postal service, and was assistant Assessor of the First Collection District of California, 1870-72. He was appointed Major and Assistant Adjutant General in the National Guard of California, 2 Mar. 1872, and Lt.-Col. and Aide-de-Camp of the same, 15 Feb. 1875. He was later private secretary to Representative Binger Hermann of Oregon.
3. *Lewis Linn*, b. at Portsmouth, Va., 18 Mar. 1843; d. at Walla Walla, Wash., 10 May 1897; m. at Rickreall, Ore., 10 July 1878, Harriet Nesmith, who d. at Portland, Ore., 14 Oct. 1936, dau. of Col. James W. Nesmith, U. S. Senator from Oregon. He attended Dickinson College, 1857-59, studied law, and was admitted to the bar at York, Pa., 18 Mar. 1864. That year he settled in Umatilla, Ore., removing shortly to Auburn, Ore. He was elected County Judge of Baker County, 1868, and State Circuit Judge for the 5th Judicial District, 1870. He served as Circuit and Supreme Judge, 1876-82, then resigned and formed a law partnership in The Dalles, Ore. He was U. S. Attorney for Oregon, 1886-90, and then entered private practice in Portland, firm of Bronaugh, McArthur, Fenton and Bronaugh. He was active in Democratic politics, being a delegate to the Oregon State Democratic Conventions of 1866, 1870, 1880 and 1884, and chairman of the 1894 convention. In 1896 he was unwilling to follow Bryan's leadership and was a delegate to the Gold Democratic Convention in Indianapolis that year. For many years he was a regent of the University of Oregon, and a lecturer in both the law and medical schools of that institution. At various times he was a director of the Wasco Independent Academy, the State Normal School, and the Portland Business College. Children, b. at The Dalles, Ore.:
 - A. Clifton Nesmith,⁶ b. 10 June 1879; d. at Portland, Ore., 9 Dec. 1923, unm. He was twice Speaker of the Oregon House of Representatives, and was Representative in Congress from Oregon for eight years.
 - B. Alexander Young, b. 1882, d. 1884.
 - C. Lewis Ankeny, b. 27 Apr. 1883; d. at Portland, Ore., 7 Nov. 1951; m. (1) there 24 Feb. 1914, Mary Lawrence Hewett, b. 5 Jan. 1889, d. 24 Jan. 1943, dau. of Henry and Susan (Woodbridge) (Piper) Hewett; m. (2) 16 Feb. 1946, Nellie B. Piper, dau. of Judge Martin L. Piper of Portland. He was grad. (B.S.) 1908 at the Univ. of California. Entering the employ of the Pacific Power & Light Co., he worked his way up to the position of general manager in 1917 and was elected vice-president in 1923, relinquishing his office of general manager in 1936. He devoted much time to a study of the history and geography of the Pacific Northwest, and published three books as well as magazine articles on these

MCARTHUR—BARNES ANCESTRAL LINES

subjects. He was president of the Oregon Historical Society and received an honorary degree of M.A. from the Univ. of Oregon in 1921. Children:

- a. Mary Lawrence,⁷ b. 27 Nov. 1914; m. John K. Bennett.
 - b. Lewis Linn (Lt. Col.), b. 22 May 1917; m. 19 Jan. 1946, Joyce Abigail Clarke, and had: Lewis Ankeny,⁸ b. 9 July 1947.
 - c. Harriet Velina, b. 13 Jan. 1921; m. 27 May 1949, George Ashbridge, III.
 - d. Arthur (Lt.), b. 18 Dec. 1923; m. 1 Dec. 1945, Dorothy Leopold, and had: Scott Lawrence,⁸ b. 6 Feb. 1948.
4. *George Alexander*, b. at Baltimore, Md., 12 Oct. 1845; d. at Portland, Ore., 29 Mar. 1917; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Apr. 1886, Mary Louise (——) Quackenbush, who d. at Portland 9 Dec. 1933. The family moved to Portland in 1894, where he was employed by the U. S. Customs Service. Child:
- A. Mary,⁶ b. at Brooklyn, 5 Dec. 1887; m. at Portland 31 Dec. 1921, Arthur Williams Kelly; no children.
5. *Francis Henry*, b. at Washington, D. C., 12 Apr. 1849; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1929; m. there in 1890 Laura Bayles, who d. 2 Dec. 1937; no children. He was connected with the dry goods business; known throughout life as Harry.
- ii. HENRY LINN, b. ca. 1816; m. 15 Feb. 1844, MARY ANN THEODOSIA CALDWELL, b. 29 Feb. 1827, dau. of David L. and Theodosia (Dodge) Caldwell. Child:
1. *Mary Ann*,⁵ m. (1) John Lawman, who was accidentally killed; m. (2) 3 Nov. 1869, Jesse Miller. Children [all three listed in the compiler's Ms. with the surname Miller, though the eldest must have been by the first husband]:
 - A. Sam J.,⁶ b. 14 Aug. 1867; res. Cape Girardeau, Mo.
 - B. Anna B., b. 23 Mar. 1872; m. 1 July 1891 ——— Adams; res. Benton, Mo.
 - C. S. P., b. 23 May 1873; res. Dauphin, Mo.
- iii. MARY THEODOSIA, b. 17 Mar. 1820; d. at Platteville, Wis., 23 Dec. 1897; m. ca. 1841, WILLIAM A. KANE of Baltimore, Md. After living a short time at Ste. Genevieve, Mo., they moved to Dodgeville, Wis., where Mrs. Kane's mother lived after her second marriage. Children, b. at Dodgeville:
1. *Anne Eliza*,⁵ b. 27 Sept. 1842; d. at Hollywood, Calif., 26 July 1923; m. 1 Jan. 1874, Horatio Hyatt Virgin, b. at Platteville, Wis., 9 Apr. 1840, d. in Berlin, Germany, 27 Dec. 1913. They lived most of their lives in Platteville, Wis. Children:
 - A. Georgie Irene,⁶ b. 3 Dec. 1874; d. at Grand Rapids, Mich., 18 May 1903; m. Walter Wendel Drew of New York; no children.
 - B. Ethel Linn, b. 14 Jan. 1876; d. at Hollywood, Calif., 4 Oct. 1945; m. 28 Nov. 1899, George Edwin O'Neil, b. at Milwaukee, Wis., 29 Mar. 1874. She was an opera singer. Children:
 - a. Virginia Louise,⁷ b. at Weatherford, Texas, 27 Aug. 1901; d. at San Diego, Calif., 5 Sept. 1956; m. at Lu-

cerne, Switzerland, 8 Jan. 1924, Erhard von Loehr. Children, b. at Luxembourg: Edwin Joseph Clemens,⁸ b. 27 Oct. 1924; Astrid Dorothea Yolanda Elizabeth, b. 25 May 1927, m. 14 Feb. 1948, Alexander Grant.

b. Clara Linn, b. 19 Sept. 1903; res. El Cantro, Calif.; m. 27 Dec. 1922, Daniel Cameron Scott. Children, b. in Calif.: Virginia Louise,⁸ b. 4 Oct. 1925, m. 6 June 1943, Kenneth Morris McIntosh, has issue; Roderick, b. 5 Mar. 1927, m. 16 Sept. 1949, Joan Millycent Helversen, has issue.

c. Charles Edwin, b. 4 July 1905; d. in Calif., 8 Jan. 1943; m. (1) in Paris, France, 11 Sept. 1930, Emily Talbot; m. (2) June 1941, Barbara Krueger.

d. Muriel Joy, b. 11 Dec. 1907; d. at Berlin, Germany, 31 Dec. 1911.

2. *John L.*, lived in Dallas, Houston and Galveston, Texas, was vice-president of National Cottonseed Oil Co., and president of a railroad, a captain, and d. at Mineral Springs, Texas, in 1896, unnm.

3. *Mary*, d. at Dodgeville, Wis., 23 May 1872, unnm.

+iv. JOSEPH HUNTER, b. 15 Feb. 1825.

IV. MAJOR JOSEPH HUNTER McARTHUR

JOSEPH HUNTER⁴ McARTHUR, born at Frederickstown, Mo., 15 Feb. 1825, died at Chicago, Ill., 23 Jan. 1902; married first, at Fishkill Landing, N. Y., 16 July 1851, JULIA WOODWORTH, born in New York 25 Jan. 1829, died at Chicago, 7 Feb. 1874, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Reeder) Woodworth; married second, at LeRoy, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1879, FRANCES L. COVERT, born in 1838, died at Pasadena, Calif., 10 July 1929, daughter of Stephen and Sarah Covert.

Through his uncle, Senator Lewis Field Linn, he received an appointment to West Point, and was graduated there 1 July 1845. On receiving his appointment, he journeyed there via a sailing ship on the Great Lakes and en route reported to the commanding officer at Fort Mackinac, a Captain Sibley; on his first army assignment after graduation he found this same officer commanding at San Francisco, and later a son of Captain Sibley married a sister of Major McArthur's wife.

He was breveted 2nd Lieutenant of the 2nd Infantry, 1 July 1849, and of the 5th Infantry, 12 Aug. 1850; 1st Lieutenant of the 2nd Cavalry, 3 Mar. 1855; Captain, 28 June 1860, assigned to the 5th Cavalry, 3 Aug. 1861; Major of the 3rd Cavalry, 25 Sept. 1863; and was retired for disability, 2 Nov. 1863.

He served in the various Indian campaigns along the Rio Grande and Rio Pecos. During the Civil War he served in the Army of the Potomac under General McClellan, of whom he was a great admirer. He often told his

grandson that his own Class at West Point had furnished eleven Rebel Generals. His family during the war lived in Dodgeville, Wis. Following the war, he served in mustering out troops. He built a house at 2813 Indiana Ave., Chicago, where he lived until his death.

During his West Point cadet days, when the opportunity presented itself, he used to swim across the Hudson River carrying his uniform rolled up on his head to keep it dry; having crossed and reclad himself, he would then walk in to Fishkill Landing to visit his best girl, Julia Woodworth. Her father was the poet, best remembered for *The Old Oaken Bucket*, who wrote under the pen name of "Selim," commemorated by the first given name of the Major's eldest son, as well as that of his grandson, the compiler of this family history.

Children of Major Joseph Hunter and Julia (Woodworth) McArthur:

- i. SELIM WOODWORTH,⁵ b. at Phantom Hill, Texas, 20 Feb. 1853; d. at Chicago, Ill., 11 Dec. 1882, unm.
- +ii. LEWIS LINN, b. at Boston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1858.
- iii. BENJAMIN RUSSELL, b. at San Francisco, Calif., 8 July 1860; d. at Mackinac Island, Mich., June 1899; m. at Niagara Falls, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1884, JULIA C. KIEFFER, who d. 26 Dec. 1943, dau. of John and Margaretta Kieffer, granddau. of Dr. Joseph Kieffer. He lived in Mt. Clemens, Mich., where he owned and ran the Park Hotel. Children:
 1. Russell,⁶ b. at Niagara Falls, N. Y., 20 June 1885; d. in 1887.
 2. Ethel Woodworth, b. at Clare, Mich., 15 July 1887; d. 5 Mar. 1956; m. in 1912, Wallace Gilbert Kay, son of John and Carrie Kay. They lived in Mt. Clemens. Children:
 - A. Margaretta Woodworth,⁷ b. 10 Oct. 1916; m. 31 May 1935 Benjamin Blake Griffith, II. Children: David Blake, b. 4 Feb. 1938; Benjamin McA., d. in infancy; Gretta Kay, b. 29 Aug. 1945.
 - B. Jean McArthur, b. 22 June 1921; m. (1) 6 Mar. 1942, Herbert John Pattison, Jr., who was killed in action in 1943; a child, Sharon Kay, b. 17 Feb. 1943; m. (2) in 1947, Joseph Morrow May; a child, James Wallace, b. 22 June 1950.
 3. Mildred Upton, b. in 1892; killed in auto accident, 1928; m. in 1914, Howard Ford Hansell, Jr., of Philadelphia. Daughter:
 - A. Wayne, b. in 1916; m. in 1935, ——— Poth; res. Lexington, N. Y.
- iv. MARY, b. at Dodgeville, Wis., 13 Nov. 1864; d. at San Francisco, 22 Sept. 1868.
- v. JOSEPH HUNTER, b. at Dodgeville, Wis., 23 Mar. 1866; d. there 23 Nov. 1867.
- vi. JULIA, b. at San Francisco, Calif., 12 Jan. 1869; d. at Chicago, Ill., 13 Mar. 1893, unm. A beautiful young woman, she died after a three-day illness; she gave her nephew, the compiler, his first book.

V. LEWIS LINN McARTHUR, M.D.

DR. LEWIS LINN⁵ McARTHUR, born at Boston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1858, died at Chicago, Ill., 5 Nov. 1934; married at Chicago, 24 Feb. 1886, MAMIE LOUISE

WALKER, born at Chicago, 9 Jan. 1863, died there 31 Dec. 1931, daughter of George Hoyer and Mary (Ennis) Walker.

He matriculated at Rush Medical College in 1878 and was graduated in 1880. He won first place in the competitive examination for internship at the Cook County Hospital in Chicago, where he served two years. On completion of his internship he spent two years in Vienna and Heidelberg in postgraduate study before returning to Chicago to take up his life work. He fitted out the first opsonic laboratory in Chicago and sent his first assistant, Dr. John Hollister, to London for a year, about 1900, to study there the method and technic of Wright.

In 1917 he received the commission of Major in the Medical Reserve Corps of the U. S. Army, and he organized and was director of U. S. Base Hospital No. 14. He was made Chevalier of the Order of Leopold in recognition of his service to Belgium during the war.

Dr. William J. Mayo of Rochester, Minn., wrote an appreciation of his medical work which was published in *Surgery, Gynecology, and Obstetrics* in the issue of April, 1935 (vol. 60, pp. 883-85). From this we quote:

"In the death of Dr. Lewis Linn McArthur the medical profession lost one of its most distinguished members and the surgical profession one of its leaders. Dr. McArthur possessed qualities of mind and heart that are not often to be found in the same degree in one person, and he had in unusual measure the confidence and respect of all who were associated with him and the love and appreciation of friends. As a surgeon he never grew old, but was interested and interesting to the end.

"During the many years I knew Dr. McArthur, I was impressed with his surgical acumen and his ability to adapt to the individual patient the surgical procedure to be carried out. He had a rare understanding of surgical pathology, and what might be called a flexibility of operative technic. I have seen him in the middle of an operation, on recognizing that the procedure he had planned was not best adapted to the case, change from one method to another, with complete success. . . .

"But more than technical skill, he had a humane understanding of the emotional states from which the patient suffered. He appreciated the natural desire of the patient not only to feel well but to look well, and he wanted to be of aid, both physically and mentally. In his work he was a marked individualist. He took the most intense personal interest in each case, always visiting each surgical patient at least twice daily.

"It would appear sometimes that the modern surgeon thinks of surgery only from the standpoint of the operation, the after care of the patient, and the physical results. He carries out with the most scrupulous attention the necessary technical procedures, but not always does he possess that kindly spirit of helpfulness which is essential to carry the patient through

an operation, to instill the confidence and courage which so often bring the patient safely through a crisis he might not otherwise understand.

“Perhaps this characteristic of spiritual understanding comes to those who in their earlier years were successful general practitioners, that is, practicing not only surgery but medicine as related to surgery. Perhaps the ability not only to acquire the confidence of the patient, but to deserve it, to see what the patient desires and needs, comes through the sixth sense we call intuition, which in turn comes from wide experience and deep sympathy for and devotion to the patient, giving to the possessor remarkable ability to achieve results.

“Dr. McArthur had a large surgical practice which took up his time to an extraordinary extent, and he was a successful surgeon because his skill and his humanity enabled him to carry many patients through most serious operations. He was a general surgeon to the last, but like all general surgeons of the older school, the pressure of patients afflicted with certain types of disease compelled him to restrict his work to rather definite fields.”

Dr. Mayo then listed in technical terms a number of important contributions which Dr. McArthur made to surgical science, mentioned the many scientific papers he wrote, and listed the numerous medical societies of which he was a member, two of which he had served as president.

Dr. McArthur's wife, the compiler's mother, was a native of Chicago. At the age of 16, after early schooling at the old Mosely School, she was sent to England to the home of her uncle, her father's brother, the Rev. Samuel Abraham Walker, in Clifton, Bristol, England, where she spent two years. From her accounts, as remembered by the compiler, “her education and particularly her deportment, were of the strictest English type. Certainly during these years she acquired a permanent respect for and adherence to social edicts and manners (which alas, try though she did, she was never able to pass on to her three male offspring). No outsider ever saw her, unless correctly and immaculately dressed. No one ever saw her sit, other than bolt upright on the most uncomfortable chair to be found in each room. Although inwardly always a devout Episcopalian and adherent to the English High Church, out of love and respect to her scientific-minded husband she never pressed her views on others or on her children, seldom went to church, and in fact did not have her children baptized until her eldest, the compiler, was about ten years old (at Mackinac Island, Michigan). As a young woman, she undoubtedly was very beautiful, as all will agree from the photograph taken at the time of her marriage.

“Curiously enough, although educated in the same public school and living in the same neighborhood, she never met her future husband until at the age of 22, a young man to whom she was then engaged insisted on

her meeting his friend, 'Mac,' though he did not think she would like him as he was too serious, a student, and not interested in girls. 'Mac' was induced to call one evening, continued to call, and eventually the former engagement was broken in favor of the young medico. It may be said here in greatest sincerity, that there was never a moment's regret for this decision during the next 48 years. No couple were ever more blindly devoted to each other. Throughout their long, happy married life, every plan and decision that either made was always dependent on the other's welfare and happiness. The children came second in such decisions, and this is said with no implication of criticism, for no children ever had more devoted care. Indeed, the children were almost spoiled with gifts and toys and loving devotion."

Dr. McArthur and his bride intended to go to New Orleans to the Mardi Gras for their honeymoon and indeed had their tickets, but the serious illness of the doctor's sister Julia negated the plan, and Mrs. McArthur did not see New Orleans until 25 years later. The young couple started housekeeping at 3304 Forest Avenue, Chicago, then a brand new little house in a desirable neighborhood (since deteriorated). On one side lived the family of George A. Fuller, later president of the great Fuller Construction Company, while their neighbors on the other side were the Chatfield Taylors. Here the compiler and his sister were born. In 1892 the family moved to a new house at 4247 Drexel Boulevard, where they remained until the spring of 1898, and where the son Lewis was born. The next move was to 4415 Drexel Boulevard, where the youngest son was born. In March 1909 the family moved to a large stone house at 4724 Drexel Boulevard, and it was here the compiler lost his grandmother Walker in 1910, and where his sister died in 1920 after he had left home in 1916 to marry and set up his own household. In 1923 the McArthurs moved to 220 East Walton Place.

Mrs. McArthur had an encyclopedic knowledge of the family history of most of the prominent Chicagoans and intimate acquaintance with many of them. As her children matured, while retaining a vital interest in them and in her grandchildren, she gradually took more and more interest in public welfare activities. During the first World War she was an active Red Cross member, and she was interested also in the "Boys' Shelter" and the League for the Handicapped. During the last fifteen years of her life she was a member and indefatigable worker on the Woman's Board of St. Luke's Hospital and the Chicago Visiting Nurse Association. Queen Elizabeth of Belgium sent Madame de Page, the wife of an outstanding Belgian surgeon, to the United States as her representative, to raise funds for the Belgian Red Cross, and she visited the McArthurs in 1914. Mrs. McArthur, as an acknowledgment of the help she extended to Madame de

Page, received 22 Dec. 1919 the "Medaille de la Reine Elizabeth" from the King of Belgium. Her death left a broken-hearted husband and an aching void in the hearts of her children.

Children of Dr. Lewis Linn and Mamie Louise (Walker) McArthur, born at Chicago:

- +i. SELIM WALKER,⁶ b. 30 May 1888.
- ii. EMILIE CONSTANCE, b. 25 Feb. 1890; d. 28 Jan. 1920, unm.
- iii. LEWIS LINN, b. 30 Jan. 1898; d. at Chicago, 9 Feb. 1960, unm. He was graduated at Yale (B.A., 1919); served as a Private, Medical Department, U.S.A., 27 Apr. 1918 to 2 May 1919, overseas 15 July 1918 to 20 Apr. 1919, attached to Base Hospital 14 (R.O.T.C., Yale). He entered the employ of the Northern Trust Company in Chicago in 1919, becoming vice-president in 1931, and retiring in 1954. In 1939 he was elected president of the Corporate Fiduciaries association. He also served as president of The Chicago Home for Incurables, treasurer of St. Luke's Hospital, member of The Orchestral Association, and trustee of The Eleanor Association.
- iv. BILLINGS MEACHER, b. 16 Dec. 1902; m. 15 Sept. 1927, JANE ALLEN NAUGLE of Chicago, b. 26 May 1907. He served in World War II in France under General Patton. He was commissioned 1st Lieut., Signal Corps, U.S.A., 25 July 1941, and Major in 1943.

Children:

- 1. *Archibald Naugle*,⁷ b. 29 May 1928; m. 3 Feb. 1956, Shirley Elizabeth DuFraine (du Fresne), b. 30 Apr. 1930. Children:
 - A. Kimberleigh Linn,⁹ b. 19 May 1957.
 - B. John Albert du Fresne, b. 10 Aug. 1959.
- 2. *Ann Woodworth*, b. 3 May 1930; m. Vernon Catron. Child:
 - A. Constance Elizabeth, b. 10 Nov. 1962.

VI. SELIM WALKER McARTHUR, M.D.

SELIM WALKER⁶ McARTHUR, born at Chicago, Ill., 30 May 1888, died there 2 Aug. 1961; married at Decatur, Ill., 1 Jan. 1916, Joan Dean Gillett Barnes, born at Decatur, Ill., 28 Apr. 1892, daughter of Dr. William and Charlotte Lancraft (Gillett) Barnes.

Dr. McArthur received his preparatory education in Chicago, graduating in 1904 at Harvard School for Boys. He then entered Yale University, graduating there (B.S.), *cum laude*, in 1908, when he had just turned twenty. In 1912 he was graduated at Rush Medical College with his degree of Doctor of Medicine. During the next year he interned at Presbyterian Hospital in Chicago. In 1913 he became associated with his father, Dr. Lewis Linn McArthur, in the private practice of surgery. After the retirement of the elder man, he continued in private practice until his own retirement in 1948.

In 1916 he was admitted to the attending staff of St. Luke's Hospital (which has since become Presbyterian-St. Luke's) as assisting surgeon. His

work there was interrupted by World War I, in which he had military service.

He was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Medical Reserve Corps, 10 Nov. 1917; called into active service, Camp Custer, 15 Apr. 1918; sailed for France 15 July 1918 and landed 1 Aug.; on duty with U. S. Base Hospital No. 14 at Mars-sur-Allier until 1 Mar. 1919; promoted to Captain, Medical Corps, 1 Mar. 1919 and detached for service in Germany; invalided home 18 Apr. 1919 and discharged 23 May 1919.

Returning to St. Luke's after the war, in 1920 he was made associate surgeon, and in 1930 senior attending surgeon. In 1936 he was elected president of the staff, holding that position for ten years, the longest tenure of this office. Through his unselfish, tireless dedication and devotion to the Medical Staff and the Hospital, he inspired the confidence and respect of all, not only professionally, but as a leader. He initiated and developed the organized co-ordination and understanding between the Hospital Administration, Trustees, and Medical Staff, emulated by many hospitals. It was his motivating influence that carried to fruition the rehabilitation of the hospital, the building of the Schweppe Nursing Home, the Morton Clinic, and reorganization of the Staff. Countless days and evenings were given to the improvement of patient service, nursing education, staff relationships and the raising of funds, and this time freely given involved no little professional sacrifice. In the early years of his practice, he was surgeon and consulting surgeon for the Peoples Gas Company of Chicago and for the Chicago Orphan Asylum.

In his busy professional schedule, Dr. McArthur found time for the responsibilities of teaching. He joined the faculty of the University of Illinois School of Medicine, in 1923, was clinical professor of surgery there from 1932 to 1948, whereupon he became professor emeritus. He wrote many articles which were published in medical and technical journals.

He devoted considerable time and money to philanthropic programs connected with hospitals and nursing organizations. During World War II he served as regional chief surgical consultant to the Draft Board. In 1959 he donated his extensive marine library to the Martin County Library, Stuart, Florida, and later gave his valuable genealogical collection to the Illinois Historical Society in Springfield.

Of the organizations in which he held membership, the ones to which he was most closely devoted were the Chicago Surgical Society, of which he was president in 1937-38, and the Billings Club of Chicago, of which he was one of the founders. He was also a member of the Cook County Medical Society, of The Institute of Medicine, and of the Illinois Medical Society. Apart from his professional connections, he belonged to the University Club of Chicago, serving two terms as its vice-president, and to

the Commercial Club, The Casino, the Mayflower Society, and the Society of Colonial Wars. He joined two Greek letter fraternities, Sigma Xi and Nu Sigma Nu.

One of his avocational interests was early American history and genealogy, especially the ancestry of his children, which he compiled. He was also deeply interested in maritime history, a field in which he built a considerable library. After his retirement in 1948, he developed an enthusiasm for working with power tools, and making and repairing furniture. During these later years, he made his home at "Cro'hurst," a farm estate which had been inherited from Mrs. McArthur's family, located near Elkhart, Ill., and spent part of each winter in Stuart, Florida. His death occurred at Presbyterian-St. Luke's Hospital in Chicago.

Dr. McArthur was an Episcopalian in religious faith, and a Republican in politics.

An obituary in *The Proceedings of The Institute of Medicine of Chicago*, March 1962, written by Dr. Foster McMillan, says of him: "Having the privilege of being associated with Dr. McArthur from 1929 until his retirement, I can say sincerely that I never knew a more kindly, unselfish, unassuming, patient, generous, and lovable person, a truly humane gentleman, considerate of all. He was most tolerant, but never tolerant of abuse and inefficient or unkindly treatment of a patient. Those he treated were more than just patients, they became his friends."

A New Year's letter of greeting from a medical colleague, Joseph A. Capps, M.D., received a year and a half before his death (on which he characteristically wrote "most gracious letter I have received in my life—utterly undeserved") reads in part: "I have often thought of the remarkable inheritance you and Gillette enjoy. Dr. Barnes, a leading light in his profession and also an outstanding naturalist. Mrs. Barnes, whose charming personality I will never forget. And your father the ablest and finest of the surgeons in the country. Your mother I never knew. You and Gillette have both lived up to this heritage admirably. As a surgeon you became recognized as a perfectionist (like your father) and as a personality your unselfish way of considering the patient's welfare (and pocketbook) of more importance than your fee was unique. And your influence over the years, Selim, on the staff and trustees was unusual and profound. There has been no one to take your place."

Children of Dr. Selim Walker and Joan Dean Gillette (Barnes) McArthur:

- i. JOAN GILLET,⁷ b. 11 Nov. 1916; m. (1) at Chicago, 29 Mar. 1940, JOHN CAMPBELL WHITING, II, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1916, son of Frank Philips and Grace Betty (Foley) Whiting; divorced; m. (2) 17 Nov. 1948, DONALD FREDERICK MACKINNON, born at Oak Park, Ill., 16 Aug. 1908, son of Donald Stan-

THE MCARTHUR FAMILY

25

ley and Anna (Sampson) MacKinnon. Mr. MacKinnon attended schools at Wauwatosa, Wis., was graduated at the Univ. of Wisconsin 1933, and had military service in the Army, 1942-45. He is (1962) sales manager of the Glenview office of Quinlan and Tyson, a real estate firm. Mrs. MacKinnon attended Francis Parker School in Chicago, grade and high school, and graduated at Bennington College. They make their home in Glenview, Ill.

Child by first husband, born at Chicago:

1. *Gillette McArthur*,⁸ b. 22 Sept. 1945; legally adopted by Mr. MacKinnon and name legally changed to Gillette Whiting MacKinnon.

Children by second husband, born at Chicago:

2. *James Barnes*, b. 6 Feb. 1950.
3. *Marjorie Linn*, b. 19 Apr. 1952.

- ii. **CONSTANCE ELIZABETH**, b. 7 July 1923; m. at Chicago, 5 Jan. 1943, **WILLIAM EDWARD DUNSHEE**, b. at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 29 June 1918; son of Frank Chandler and Marianette (Mansfield) Dunshee. Mrs. Dunshee, who is called "Betty," attended Francis Parker School and the Chicago Latin School for Girls, and for her last two years of high school, the Shipley School for Girls in Bryn Mawr, Pa., and then studied at a business school for a short time. Mr. Dunshee was graduated at New Trier High School, Winnetka, Ill., 1936; and at Purdue Univ., 1940 as B.Sc. in Mechanical Engineering. He served in World War II as Lieutenant U.S.N.R., being Instructor at Naval Academy, Annapolis, and Chief Engineer on the Destroyer *Gillespie*. He is (1962) advertising manager, S. and C. Electric Co., Chicago; past president, Glenview Public Library; and trustee, Glenview-Community Church. They make their home in Glenview, Ill.

Children, born at Chicago:

1. *Joan Gillett*,⁸ b. 30 Jan. 1944. She entered Leland Stanford Univ. in 1962.
2. *Susan McArthur*, b. 12 Jan. 1947.
3. *David Mansfield*, b. 1 Jan. 1949.
4. *Marian Chandler*, b. 6 Nov. 1952.

THE WALKER FAMILY

The compiler originally planned a volume to be devoted to the "American Ancestry of my Daughters." His maternal grandparents were both born abroad, which left what he described as an "awful" blank sector of the ancestral chart. His own interest in his mother and her antecedents impelled him to employ Mr. Denzil Hollis, a genealogist of Bristol, England, to see what could be ascertained. To preserve the meager facts and records which were brought to light for the sake of future generations, it has been decided to include them. Dr. McArthur wrote:

"The compiler is happy in that he personally remembers both of these grandparents, although Grandfather Walker died when the compiler was barely three years of age, but Grandmother Walker lived with the compiler's parents until he was twenty-two. From years of daily association with the dear gentle old lady, whom he loved dearly, he heard much of her family history (most of which he promptly forgot). Of this tradition, he does remember definitely, the oft repeated statement of both his mother and his grandmother, that they were direct lineal descendents of the famous Rev. George Walker, hero and governor of Londonderry, Ireland, and at the death of his mother he found among her papers an old photograph of the portrait of that clergyman, which she had brought from England with her as a returning schoolgirl and which bears on its back a statement, in her handwriting, that this was her ancestor. So far as the genealogical investigations of the compiler are concerned, this is as yet 'family tradition' and should be so regarded."

For accounts of the Rev. George Walker, reference is made to the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*; the *Dictionary of National Biography*, vol. 59; and Rev. Philip Dwyer, *Siege of Derry*, 1893.

The surname Walker has no connection with pedestrianism, but in former centuries was a trade name, signifying a cloth fuller. Before fulling mills did the work by water and machinery, the cloth was worked with the feet, and those so engaged were called walkers.

I. THOMAS WALKER

THOMAS WALKER, a distiller of Dublin, Ireland, is believed but not yet proved to have been father of the following children:

- i. GEORGE, a tanner of Dublin, will dated 3 June 1706; had a son Jacob.
- ii. BRIDGET.
- iii. JEAN, m. John Fawkes.
- +iv. WILLIAM.

II. WILLIAM WALKER

WILLIAM WALKER, listed as a "hosier" of Dublin, later as a merchant, married in 1736 MARY COTTON. She was daughter of Samuel Cotton, a notary public of Dublin, whose will was dated 17 Sept. 1722, and who married in 1711 Ruth Whiteside, daughter of Henry Whiteside, a bricklayer of Dublin, whose will was proved in 1711. They had children, including:

- +i. SAMUEL.

III. SAMUEL WALKER

SAMUEL WALKER was listed as a surgeon of Dublin, in another place as a chemist; married SARAH ———.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM AUGUST, an attorney of Dublin.
- +ii. RICHARD COTTON, b. 1782.
- iii. THOMAS COTTON.

IV. RICHARD COTTON WALKER

REV. RICHARD COTTON WALKER, born at Dublin, Ireland, in 1782, died at Swynnerton, co. Stafford, England, 25 Jan. 1850; married at Dublin, in 1806, FRANCES MORLAND, daughter of Paul and Frances (———) (Jaques) Morland.

He was educated at Trinity College, as were his two brothers, and won a scholarship in 1799. He became a barrister in Dublin, but at the age of 65 he was apparently ordained and from 1848 to 1850 when he died was curate of Swynnerton in Staffordshire. His will was proved in Dublin in 1851 but was destroyed by the disastrous fire in 1922 during the Sinn Fein troubles. His old-fashioned tomb in the churchyard at Swynnerton bears the inscription: "Here lie the mortal remains of Richard Cotton Walker, sometime the faithful & zealous Pastor of this parish. He fell asleep in Christ Jan 25, 1850, in the 69th year of his age. Patrem, maritum et amicum quam carum flamus amotum." The parish register, however, gives his burial date as 23 Jan. 1850.

His father-in-law Paul Morland was a merchant of Dublin who died 17 Nov. 1793, having married first, Agnes, daughter of Precious Clarke of Dublin, merchant (whose will was dated 10 Aug. 1778), and second, a widow Frances (———) Jaques, who became Mrs. Walker's mother. Frances married third, in 1809, Moses Kirkhead of Balliboe House, Meath, Ireland.

Children (there were also daughters):

- i. SAMUEL ABRAHAM, b. 1809; d. 1879-80; twice married; no children. He was

Rector of St. Mary le Port, Bristol, England. His will was dated 8 Nov. 1879, with two codicils made the same month. It mentions both his brothers, several sisters, his wife Anna Sophia, other relatives including "Mary Louisa," daughter of George Hoye Walker, and mentions property in Dublin that came from his father.

- ii. PAUL MORELAND, b. 1822; a clergyman.
- +iii. GEORGE HOYE, b. 14 Mar. 1831.

V. GEORGE HOYE WALKER

GEORGE HOYE WALKER, born in Dublin, Ireland, 14 Mar. 1831, died at Chicago, Ill., 24 Mar. 1891; married about 1858, MARY ANN ENNIS, born in Dublin, Ireland, 21 Dec. 1827, died at Chicago, 9 June 1910, daughter of Edward Ennis of Fleet Street, Dublin.

George Walker came to this country as a very young man, perhaps as early as 1850 when he was nineteen. He worked in Brooklyn, N. Y., for a few years, and married his boyhood sweetheart, who came over with a relative connected with the British Consul living in Brooklyn. His name appears in the Brooklyn Street Directory of 1853-54 as a trunkmaker at 100 Atlantic Ave., living at 47 DeGraw Street.

The young couple moved to Ottawa, Ill., where they remained a few years. The compiler recalls that his grandmother often mentioned her happy years in that beautiful place and always regretted leaving there. The next move was to Chicago, where he first appears in the City Directory of 1860-61 as a trunkmaker, living at 341 Clark Street. They bought a little cottage at 8th and State Street. At that time 12th Street was the south city limit. On Sundays they drove way out in the country on a dirt road behind a horse and buggy to a farm house (tavern) at 22nd and Michigan, famous for its chicken dinners. Behind their cottage stretched practically the open prairies, and Indians came to the door to beg, frightening the young British bride.

The name of George H. Walker continues to appear as a trunk manufacturer in the Chicago Directories, with residence on 3rd Avenue from 1868 to 1871, but from 1873 to 1876 on 30th Street. It is said that for a short time Marshall Fields was a clerk in his pay. He imported fine leather goods of all descriptions, bags, trunks, etc., and during the years following the Civil War made a fortune out of the famous "carpet bags."

On the night of 8 Oct. 1871, his good fortune came to an end, for then the terrible Chicago Fire occurred which took hundreds of lives, destroyed countless millions of property values, and rendered almost 100,000 people homeless. Mr. Walker's store at that time was in the famous Tremont House. From this financial blow he never recovered. Records show that he borrowed a considerable sum from his eldest brother in England, the Rev.

Samuel Abraham Walker of Bristol, and oddly enough, it was this circumstance and the will of the latter which enabled the compiler to trace the family abroad. In his last years, his mind was seriously affected. In the 1879 and 1880 directories, his business was stated as loans, and the 1880 Census lists him as a broker, he and wife both aged 48, they and their parents all born in Ireland, with their son George W., 20, and daughter Mary L., 17, born in Illinois, and a servant, a girl of 20, born in Wales.

The compiler, although under three at the time, remembers his grandfather as a very erect, white-haired old gentleman, wearing a stiff white shirt, silk hat, and a heavy gold watch and chain. His mother took him to visit his grandparents at 2236 North Clark Street. The street cars then ran only to Fullerton, and they walked up a sandy road to the old whitestone-front house where they lived. His grandfather took him for a walk to feed the swans in nearby Lincoln Park. A short time after this, they moved to the South Side to be nearer the McArthurs, and were living at 3223 Indiana Avenue when George Walker died.

After his death, his widow lived in the home of their son-in-law. Her parentage is revealed by a deed in Dublin, Ireland, dated 27 Aug. 1873, between George H. Walker of State Street, Chicago, with Mary Anne Walker alias Ennis his wife, and Sarah Conway alias Ennis of South Halster Street, Chicago, widow, and John Crowley, late of Sheldon Road, Dublin, but then living at 10 Leinster Avenue, North Strand, Dublin, Administrator of the estate of Edward Ennis of Fleet Street, Dublin, book-keeper, deceased, of the one part, and Henry Evans [misreading for Ennis?] of Usher Street, Dublin, of the other part.

Grandmother Walker lived until the compiler was 22, and he remembers her as a second mother during his boyhood days, a dear, sweet old lady, always ready to take his part and to help him in any way in her power. She was interested vitally in world affairs, the doings of her grandchildren, and in music. She played the piano and organ very well, her favorite pieces ranging from Schubert and Chopin to sentimental songs such as "In the Gloaming" and the good old Civil War airs.

Children of George Hoyer and Mary Ann (Ennis) Walker, born at Chicago:

- i. GEORGE WISDOM,² b. 15 July 1860; d. 29 Dec. 1926; m. Katherine ———.
- +ii. MAMIE LOUISE, b. 9 Jan. 1863; d. 31 Dec. 1931; m. 24 Feb. 1886, Dr. Lewis Linn McArthur. See the McArthur Family herein.
- iii. ADA, b. 20 June 1865; d. 30 May 1867.

THE WOODWORTH FAMILY

I. WALTER WOODWORTH

WALTER¹ WOODWORTH, born probably in the County of Kent, England, as early as 1613, died at Scituate, Mass., early in 1686; married (name of wife not disclosed by the records), who died before him.

The surname is a variant form of Woodward, and the scribe who wrote Walter's will, which was signed by mark, spelled his name Woodward. However, the family of Walter definitely preferred the spelling Woodworth and adopted it. The name itself goes back to Wodard, a tenant of Robert, Count of Mortain, the latter a half brother of William the Conqueror, and they very probably accompanied the Conqueror when he invaded England in 1066.

Considerable research has been done on the family, starting with the imperfect account given by Samuel Deane in his *History of Scituate* (1831), and continuing through the meager mention found in Savage's *Genealogical Dictionary* (4:648) to the publication in 1898 of W. A. Woodworth's *Descendants of Walter Woodworth of Scituate, Mass.* Mr. Philip B. Woodworth, a patent attorney and engineer of Chicago, Ill., collected data for years in the hope of publishing a full genealogy. The present compiler is greatly indebted to this gentleman, whom he found a most kindly, gracious and generous genealogist.

Walter Woodworth was among the Kentish settlers who came with the Rev. John Lathrop, landing at Boston 18 Sept. 1634. They proceeded almost immediately to Scituate and were granted house lots in the division afterwards known as "The Men of Kent." Walter was assigned the third lot on Kent Street, with an ocean frontage, at the corner of "Meeting House Lane." He was later granted a tract on Hening Brook, not far below the Stockbridge Mill, where later stood the boyhood home of Samuel Woodworth, the poet, great-grandfather of the compiler, who has visited the site.

Walter is named as "Walter Woodart" in a rate list which apparently was entered 27 Mar. 1634 [*Plymouth Colony Records*, 1:29], so may have arrived ahead of the Lathrop party; but he was not admitted freeman until 2 Mar. 1640/1 [*ibid.*, 2:8]. On 4 June 1645, Walter Woodward with John Stockbridge was appointed surveyor of highways for Scituate, and again 2 June 1646 and 3 June 1656 [*ibid.*, 2:84, 102; 3:100]. In 1643 Walter Woodworth was listed among the men of Scituate able to bear arms [*ibid.*, 8:191].

"Walter Woodworth's Hill," still so called, almost marks the present center of Scituate. In 1666 Walter purchased 60 acres in Weymouth.

In 1676 it was believed by some that Walter's daughter Mehitable, then a girl of about thirteen, was bewitched, and an indictment was brought

against Mary, wife of Thomas Ingham of Scituate, which reads in part [*ibid.*, 5:223] that she "hast, by the healp of the diuill, in a way of witchcraft or sorcery, malliciously procured much hurt, mischeiffe, and paine vnto the body of Mehittable Woodworth, the daughter of Walter Woodworth, of Scittuate aforesaid . . . causing her . . . to fall into violent fitts, and causing great paine vnto seuerall ptes of her body att seuerall times, soe as shee . . . hath bin almost bereaued of her sences, and hath greatly languished, to her much suffering therby, and the procuring of great greiffe, sorrow, and charge to her parents." We are happy to report that Mary Ingham was found not guilty by the jury.

The will of Walter Woodworth, dated 26 Nov. 1685, proved 2 Mar. 1685/6, reads:

In the name of God, Amen. I, Walter Woodward of Scituate, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, in New England, in America, being weak in body, but of sound & perfect memory, praise to Almighty God for the same, do make this my last will and testament in manner as followeth:

First and most principally, I commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God, my creator, in and through Jesus Christ, my only Saviour and Redeemer, and my body unto decent and [. . .] burial at the discretion of my Executors with the advice of the rest of my sons hereafter named.

Imprimis. I give and bequeath unto Thomas Woodward my eldest son, a parcel of upland containing [. . .] acres, lying in Scituate aforesaid, bounded by the lands of Henry Ewell on the south and the Common on the north, to be enjoined to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give unto my two sons, Thomas and Joseph [. . .] acres of Marsh land, to be equally divided between them, which lyeth by Suzons, bounded by the marsh of Anthony Collin on the east, by the Marsh of Thomas Clap, deceased, on the north, in Scituate aforesaid, to be enjoined to them and their heirs forever.

Item. I give to Thomas Woodward, my son, one-third part of all my land at Seconet, which I purchased. The other two thirds I give unto my two sons, Benjamin and Isaac Woodward, to be equally divided between them, to be enjoined to them and their heirs forever, excepting 25 acres, of which I do give unto my son Joseph, to be enjoined to him and his heirs, forever. Ten acres of which I do give unto my daughter Martha, to her, her heirs, forever, of which two quantities of land is to be deducted out of the two thirds of my land lying at Seconet given to my two sons, Benjamin and Isaac aforesaid. All the rest of my land at Seconet, which is yet to be purchased, I give unto my two sons, Thomas & Joseph, to be equally divided between them, to be enjoined to them and their heirs forever.

Item. I give to my son Benjamin aforesaid, my dwelling house with my barns and out housing, with all my land, both upland and marsh land thereunto belonging, that is to my twenty acres of upland, be it more or less, bounded by the land of John Turner to the west and by the land of Joseph Otis to the east and six acres of marshland more or less bounded by the land of Joseph Otis to the north-east, and by the first herring brook towards the south—all of which said housings and land with all the appurtenances thereof, the commons and privileges thereunto belonging, I give to the said Benjamin, my son, his heirs forever, always provided upon condition that my son Benjamin, aforesaid, do pay and allow the sum of seventy pounds unto my son Joseph and my six daughters,

Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha, Mehitabel and Abigail, ten pounds apiece, to be paid to them at three payments, viz: one third part of the said sum seventy pounds to be paid my said children within three years after my decease, and the other two thirds to be paid in the two following years, and that is to say—in each year a third of the said sum of seventy pounds, and each payment to be paid, the one half in silver and the other half in corn and [cattell?]. Further, my will is that my son Benjamin aforesaid, do allow my two daughters, Mehitabel and Abigail, the lower room or parlor at the northeasterly end of my dwelling house aforesaid, for their use during the time they do live unmarried.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my said two daughters Mehitabel and Abigail, my feather bed with the furniture thereunto belonging, and all the rest of my household goods I give unto my six daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha, Mehitabel and Abigail to be divided equally among them. The rest of my estate undisposed of by this my last will and testament, I give and bequeath to all of my children, all my debts, funeral expenses being first paid, to be equally divided among them.

Item: I do constitute and appoint my son, Benjamin, aforesaid, the sole executor of this my last will and testament, whom I do appoint to pay all my debts and legacies and I do appoint my two sons, Thomas and Joseph Woodward, overseers of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand & seal the twenty-sixth day of November, 1685.

The mark of
Walter X Woodward

Signed, sealed and acknowledged in the presence of

Theo. King senior
Thomas Palmer
Charles Stockbridge

The estate, appraised by Samuel Clapp and John Williams, inventoried at £355.10s.

Children of Walter Woodworth:

- i. THOMAS,² b. ca. 1636; m. 8 Feb. 1666/7, DEBORAH DAMON, dau. of John and Katherine (Merritt) Damon.
- ii. SARAH, b. ca. 1638.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1640.
- +iv. JOSEPH, b. ca. 1648.
- v. MARY, b. 10 Mar. 1650/1; m. 24 Dec. 1677, AARON SIMONS.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1654; d. at Lebanon, Conn., 22 Apr. 1729; m. (1) before 1682, DEBORAH ———; m. (2) by 1692, HANNAH ———. Neither wife has been correctly identified, though various misstatements have appeared.
- vii. MARTHA, b. ca. 1656; m. June 1679, LT. ZECHARIAH DAMON.
- viii. ISAAC, b. ca. 1659; m. LYDIA ———.
- ix. MEHITABEL, b. 15 Aug. 1662.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. ca. 1664; m. 24 Dec. 1695, JOHN JACKSON.

II. JOSEPH WOODWORTH

JOSEPH² WOODWORTH, born at Scituate, Mass., about 1648, died there in 1718; married there 6 Jan. 1669/70, SARAH STOCKBRIDGE, baptized at Scitu-

ate 15 Mar. 1645, living 3 Dec. 1712, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hatch) (Soan) Stockbridge.

He was born, lived and died in Scituate, and the records show he was a shop keeper. He received lands in Scituate and Seconet from his father, and also acquired other land mentioned in his will. He bought land in Little Compton, R. I., which he gave to his eldest son. His name appears on a petition to the General Court in Plymouth in 1680, relating to a dispute between two church factions, then threatening to disrupt the town.

His will, which was allowed 13 June 1718, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen this third day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and twelve: I Joseph Woodworth of Scituate in the County of Plymouth in New England Husbandman being weak of body, but of sound mind and memory praised be God for it, and considering this tis appointed for men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, vizt—I commend my soul to God that gave it, and my body to decent burial at the discretion of my executor hereafter named: and as touching such worldly estate, wherewith God hath blessed me in this life, all my just debts and funeral charges being satisfied and paid, I give, demise and dispose of the same in manner and form following, vizt—

Imprimis—I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Sarah Woodworth the sole use and improvement of the easterly end of my now dwelling house, and the cellar belonging to it for her comfort and conveniency during the time that she shall remain my widow, and also five pounds per annum to be yearly paid to her after my decease, by my executor hereafter named, either in money or in other good merchantable pay at moneys price. And if my said wife shall marry again, then I give unto her the sum of ten pounds in money, to be paid by my executor hereafter named, and also one bed and furniture.

Item—I give and bequeath to my son Joseph all that my estate both of housing and lands and meadows lying and being in Little Compton, which said lands & meadows are particularly bounded as by record may appear reference thereunto being had. To have and to hold to him his heirs and assigns forever—

Item—I give and bequeath to my son Benjamin all that my estate of housing, and lands wheron I now dwell, said lands containing fifty acres, be it more or less, bounded easterly partly to ye lands of Thomas Woodward, partly to ye meadows southerly to the River, westerly to the lands of Thomas Woodworth, northerly to the Common. Also ten acres of fresh meadow be it more or less bounded easterly to Brush Hill, northerly to Thomas Woodworths meadow, southerly to the River, westerly to the above mentioned upland. Also a certain piece of salt marsh, being the one half part of a ten acre lot of meadow that lyes in partnership betwixt me, and my brother Thomas Woodworth, said meadow lying at Susan's Neck—Also three acres of salt marsh be it more or less, lying between the Third and fourth Clift, which I had of John Hyland in way of exchange—Also all my town rights and common priviledges in Scituate aforesaid together with one lot of cedar swamp, lying and being in Black Pond Cedar swamp. To have and to hold all the above mentioned premises with the appurtenances thereof, unto him the said Benjamin Woodworth his heirs and assigns forever.

Item—I give and bequeath to my daughter Margaret fifty pounds in good and lawful bills of credit of this Province to be paid by my executor hereafter named.

Item—I give unto my daughter Sarah fifty pounds in good and lawful bills of credit of this Province, to be paid by my executor hereafter named.

Item—I give unto my daughter Elizabeth the sum of fifty pounds in good and lawful bills of credit of this Province to be paid by my executor hereafter named.

Item—I give unto my daughter Abigail the sum of fifty pounds in good and lawful bills of credit of this Province to be paid by my executor hereafter named.

Item—I give unto my daughter Ruth the sum of fifty pounds in good and lawful bills of credit of this Province to be paid by my executor hereafter named.

And it is my mind and will that the above granted legacies be fully paid, and performed, to my said daughters in manner and form following vizt: twenty pounds within one year after my decease to be equally divided among them, that is to say—four pounds a piece—and twenty pounds more within the space of two years after my decease, to be paid & divided equally among them as aforesaid: and that the said payments of twenty pounds per annum shall be paid yearly and every year to my daughters aforesaid, until all the above granted legacies be fully satisfied and paid. Further it is my mind and will that my household goods should be equally divided among my said daughters immediately after my decease. Lastly I do by these presents constitute and appoint my beloved son Benjamin to be my sole executor to this my last will and testament, hereby renouncing and disannulling all other wills and testaments, declaring this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

JOSEPH WOODWORTH (Seal)

The will was witnessed by Samuel Clap, Nicholas Wade and Nathaniel Pitcher.

Children of Joseph and Sarah (Stockbridge) Woodworth, born at Scituate:

- i. JOSEPH,³ b. 19 Mar. 1670/1; settled in Little Compton, R. I.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 19 July 1673.
- +iii. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 1676.
- iv. SARAH, b. Aug. 1678.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 1680; m. Oct. 1707, THOMAS CHITTENDEN.
- vi. EUNICE, b. Jan. 1682/3; d. young.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 1685; m. 7 Nov. 1711, THOMAS MERRITT.
- viii. RUTH, b. May 1687; m. 8 May 1718, BENJAMIN SYLVESTER, Jr.

III. BENJAMIN WOODWORTH

BENJAMIN³ WOODWORTH, born at Scituate, Mass., Aug. 1676, died there between 14 Apr. and 15 May 1732; married at Scituate, 14 Feb. 1716/17, ANN TORREY, born at Scituate, 16 Sept. 1680, died after 1732, daughter of Deacon James and Elizabeth (Rawlins) Torrey.

As shown by his father's will, Benjamin's elder brother removed from Scituate, while he remained there and inherited the homestead. His father seems to have been quite prosperous. Possibly Benjamin was less so. He was saddled at his father's death with quite heavy legacies to pay to his five sisters over a period of ten years. He was one of the unfortunate subscribers

to the Land Bank of 1740, entered as having paid his assessment, and doubtless lost considerably in that ill-fated undertaking [*New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register*, 50: 187-90, 317]. It is significant that the son born shortly after the death of Benjamin's father was named Joseph after the old gentleman.

Some accounts err in supposing that it was Benjamin³ who married, as a first wife, 17 Aug. 1713, Mary Wright; but the Benjamin of that marriage was born 31 May 1690, son of Robert Woodworth; they had eight children born in Scituate, and this family moved to Leicester and Spencer, Mass.

Benjamin's will, dated 14 Apr. 1732, proved 15 May 1732, provided for his wife and three children [Plymouth Probate, 6:196].

Children of Benjamin and Ann (Torrey) Woodworth, born at Scituate:

- +ii. BENJAMIN, b. 20 Feb. 1717/18; bapt. 3 Aug. 1718.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 20 July 1720; bapt. 18 Sept. 1720; m. 7 Oct. 1743, SARAH JONES.
- iv. ANNA, b. 7 Apr. 1723; bapt. 9 May 1723; m. 13 Oct. 1743, JOHN SOPER.

IV. BENJAMIN WOODWORTH

BENJAMIN⁴ WOODWORTH, Jr., born at Scituate, Mass., 20 Feb. 1717/18, died there about 1762; married at Scituate, 27 Jan. 1742, HANNAH CUDWORTH, born at Scituate 10 Aug. 1718, died , daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Joy) Cudworth.

Little has been learned of this Benjamin's history. Probably he had no large inheritance from his father. His house was at Greenbush in Scituate, just beyond Judge Cushing's. His grandson Samuel,⁶ in a letter written in 1839 to his sister Abbie in Detroit, stated that "grandfather Benjamin's family lived always in rather straightened circumstances. He was a sailor, and died at an early age, from injuries received at sea, leaving his wife and three very young children almost destitute."

Children of Benjamin and Hannah (Cudworth) Woodworth, born at Scituate:

- i. ANN,⁵ bapt. 23 Oct. 1743; m. a JOHNSTON.
- ii. HANNAH, bapt. 28 June 1747; d. before her father, aged 10.
- +iii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 June 1750, bapt. 17 June 1750.
- iv. RUTH, bapt. 15 Sept. 1754; m. at Scituate, 2 Dec. 1795, ELIJAH RANDALL, a widower.

V. SERGEANT BENJAMIN WOODWORTH

BENJAMIN⁵ WOODWORTH, born at Scituate, Mass., 15 June 1750, died there 5 Aug. 1830; married first, at Scituate, 26 Nov. 1778, ABIGAIL BRYANT, born at Scituate 31 Dec. 1747, died there about 1802, daughter of Samuel and

Mary (Buck) Bryant; married second, at Scituate, 8 May 1803, BETTY (BROWN) NORTHEY, widower of Capt. Joseph Northey.

Left fatherless at the age of about twelve with his mother and two young sisters in almost a destitute condition, he at once started to work to help support the family. In accounts left by his son Samuel, it is stated that "for several years he was employed as lad-of-all-work in the family of an Episcopal clergyman, the Rev. Ebenezer Thompson, rector of St. Andrews Church in the S. parish of Scituate, and among other duties rang the bell in said Church. At a proper age, Benjamin was bound an apprentice to a house carpenter in Boston, in accordance with the earnest request of his dying father that he should acquire a mechanical trade and not follow the sea. . . . However being of an adventurous disposition, he soon relinquished his trade and became a sailor."

He was a soldier of the Revolution, and *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the War of the Revolution* [17:872-73] cites many mentions of him in muster rolls and returns, from which it appears that he was a Private in Capt. Ensign Otis's Co., called "Royal Americans of the Town of Scituate" which marched at the Lexington Alarm of 19 Apr. 1775. He then enlisted 10 May 1775 in Capt. Samuel Stockbridge's Co., Col. John Thomas's Regt. He also served the following year in Capt. Nathaniel Winslow's Co., Col. Simeon Cary's Regt., his name appearing from 12 Feb. to 1 Nov. 1776. In Dec. 1776 he was in Capt. Francis Cushing's Co., Col. John Cushing's Regt., which marched on an alarm to Bristol, R. I. The family account is that thereafter his liking for the sea caused him to embark on a privateer until the autumn of 1778, when he became engaged and married. The official record shows that still later he was Sergeant in Capt. William Barker's Co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's Regt., being discharged 30 Mar. 1781 after serving in Rhode Island.

The young couple set up housekeeping in a small humble house in "The Harbor" where Steinbeck's store stood in recent years. Here the four children were born. Like many others, he had saved a considerable sum of "continental" money which he held on to in the vain hope that its depreciation in value would in time be reversed. The mother of his children died shortly after the turn of the century. In 1803 he married the comely widow of Captain Northey and moved with his youngest children to her house. This house and farm had been in possession of the Northey family since 1675, when John Northey purchased it from Thomas Ingham—whose wife Mary Ingham about that time had been tried for bewitching a daughter of Walter¹ Woodworth. This house, which the compiler visited in 1934, was then occupied by descendants and beautifully maintained as of historic interest, containing many relics of the Woodworths and especially of the

poet son Samuel, whose "Old Oaken Bucket" was based on his recollection of this homestead.

Children of Benjamin and Abigail (Bryant) Woodworth, born at Scituate:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁶ b. 31 Jan. 1780; m. in 1820, WILLIAM RUSSELL, of Detroit, Mich.
- ii. ANNA, b. 29 Oct. 1781; living unm. 1838 in Detroit.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 29 Dec. 1782; served in Captain Sibley's Co. in the War of 1812; m. RACHEL DICK. He settled in Detroit, Mich., where six of his thirteen children were living in 1838.
- +iv. SAMUEL, b. 13 Jan. 1784.

VI. SAMUEL WOODWORTH "THE POET"

SAMUEL⁶ WOODWORTH, born at Scituate, Mass., 13 Jan. 1784, died in New York, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1842; married in New York, 23 Sept. 1810, LYDIA REEDER, born in 1792, died at San Francisco, Calif., 21 Oct. 1860, daughter of William and Julia (Smith) Reeder.

The second son of Benjamin and Abigail (Bryant) Woodworth, and obviously named after his maternal grandfather, Samuel Bryant, the young poet spent his early years in the quaint old house where he was born, at "The Harbor" in Scituate. More associated with his name is the Northey house and farm (in 1937 in possession of Mrs. Isabelle N. Murray, a granddaughter of Captain Northey's son who was a stepbrother of Samuel), where were preserved many relics including letters written by Samuel to his father; and here are the well, the orchard, and deep-tangled wildwood celebrated in his most famous poem, *The Bucket*, usually known by the first line of its refrain, "The old oaken bucket." It may be questioned how much time Samuel actually spent here, for after such rudimentary education as the local schools afforded, he went to Boston and was apprenticed until 1806 to Benjamin Russel to learn the printer's trade. His father married Mrs. Northey and moved to her home in 1803, some two or three years after Samuel had moved to Boston. However, this was the family home, to which he doubtless paid many visits, and to which he looked back in later life with feelings of nostalgia.

He was attracted to literature and started writing at an early age. Even during his apprenticeship he contributed verse to newspapers and in 1805-06 edited a juvenile paper called the *Fly*. Because of financial difficulties, he left the state about 1807 and, coming to New Haven, Conn., started a weekly in 1808 called the *Belles-Lettres Repository*, which folded up in two months. After leaving, he published a satirical poem, *New Haven*, and after a brief stay in Baltimore, entered the printing business in New York City, where he lived from 1809 until his death in 1842. His name appears

in the City Directories there, from 1811 to 1819 as a printer, but listed as an editor in 1820. He frequently changed his address, due perhaps in part to an increasing family of children.

The *New-York Evening Post* of Monday, 24 Sept. 1810 (located by Dr. Kendall B. Taft) contained this item:

MARRIED

Yesterday afternoon, by the Rev. Doctor
Moore, Mr. Samuel Woodworth, Print-
er, to Miss Lydia Reeder, daughter of
the widow Julia Reeder, all of this city.

New proofs of love be still *imprest*,
As he thro' life shall lead her;
Nor *Critic's slur* disturb his breast,
If he can please his REEDER.

It must be supposed that Samuel himself wrote these lines, with punning references to his trade ("proofs" and "imprest") and to the "Reeder" he desired to please. In 1810 the painter-inventor Robert Fulton (1765-1815) painted a miniature of Samuel Woodworth, it is said as a gift to his bride, which was formerly in the collection of Erskine Hewitt and in 1942 was owned by Randall J. LeBoeuf, Jr. It shows him as a handsome young man, with closely curling light brown hair, "soulful" eyes, a long nose, full sensitive lips, and a rather heavy chin, wearing a black coat, white waistcoat, white stock and jabot.

Following his marriage, Samuel made several attempts to establish a paper or magazine, never with much success. He was a Swedenborgian and raised his children in that religion, and twice (1812-13 and 1823-24) made the effort to keep a magazine going devoted to those beliefs. He wrote verse from time to time, contributing poems to newspapers and magazines under the pen name of "Selim." In 1823 he became editor of the *New York Mirror*, just founded by his friend, George P. Morris, but for reasons not clear gave this up after a year. It may have been because he was occupied in play-writing at that period, and he had not given up hope of founding a literary medium of his own, for he made another unsuccessful attempt in 1827 with the *Parthenon*.

Besides a great deal of lyrical verse, little of which has survived, he wrote three social satires in verse (1809-12), a novel (1816), and several plays (four were published 1822-25). These plays, and others not published, were produced, and one, *The Forest Rose*, had a long run. His collected verse was posthumously published by his son, Frederick A. Woodworth (*Poetical Works*, 2 vols., 1860), which the son dedicated to his mother, and the compiler owned a set which "Fred" Woodworth presented 27 May 1861 to his brother-in-law, Capt. Joseph Hunter McArthur. The writer of the biog-

raphy which appears in the *Dictionary of American Biography* (20:512) considers Woodworth's dramas to have been his greatest contribution to American literature.

A free-lance writer and publisher often finds it difficult to get along financially, and that was especially true in the first half of the nineteenth century. Samuel Woodworth experienced these difficulties, but in spite of them he and his wife succeeded in raising a fine family of ten children. He seems to have been of a sanguine temperament, generally amiable and friendly. In 1837 he suffered a stroke of apoplexy, but lived on in a partially paralyzed state until 1842, enduring the affliction, it is said, with his customary sweetness of temper. We have an account of his ancestry (based largely on Deane's *History of Scituate*) written by him in 1839 to his sister Abigail, which indicates that his mind and writing hand were not affected.

His writing has not endured except *The Bucket*, which, as pointed out by Dr. Taft [*American Literature*, 13:410], was first published under the signature "Selim" in the *Republican Chronicle* (New York) on 3 June 1818 and widely reprinted during the same year. It is simple but sincere and has never lost its appeal. It is sad but significant that Rufus W. Griswold in his *Poets and Poetry of America*, compiled the year of Woodworth's death and published in 1843, fails to give him an individual section, but in the Appendix, which gives single poems by various writers, does include "The Bucket," so even at that early date it was recognized as the one imperishable gem produced by this poet. In honor to his memory, we print it here in full:

How dear to this heart are the scenes of my childhood!
 When fond recollection presents them to view;
 The orchard, the meadow, the deep tangled wild wood,
 And every loved spot which my infancy knew;
 The wide-spreading pond, and the mill which stood by it,
 The bridge, and the rock where the cataract fell;
 The cot of my father, the dairy-house nigh it,
 And e'en the rude bucket that hung in the well.
 The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
 The moss-cover'd bucket which hung in the well.

That moss-cover'd vessel I hail as a treasure,
 For often at noon, when return'd from the field,
 I found it the source of an exquisite pleasure,
 The purest and sweetest that nature can yield.
 How ardent I seized it with hands that were glowing,
 How quick to the white pebbled bottom it fell,
 Then soon with the emblem of truth overflowing,
 And dripping with coolness, it rose from the well.
 The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
 The moss-cover'd bucket arose from the well.

How sweet from the green mossy brim to receive it,
 As poised on the curb, it inclined to my lips;
 Not a full blushing goblet could tempt me to leave it,
 Though fill'd with the nectar that Jupiter sips.
 And now, far removed from the loved situation,
 The tear of regret will intrusively swell,
 As fancy reverts to my father's plantation,
 And sighs for the bucket which hangs in the well.
 The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
 The moss-cover'd bucket which hangs in his well.

Children of Samuel and Lydia (Reeder) Woodworth, born in New York City:

- A. i. SAMUEL SMITH HAINES,⁷ b. 12 Aug. 1811; d. at Bloomingdale, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1844; bur. in New York City, will filed at Goshen, N. Y.; m. at New York, 21 Nov. 1838, ORPHA GOLDSMITH REEDER, b. 22 Nov. 1820, d. 15 Apr. 1887, daughter of William and Elsie (Goldsmith) Reeder of Blooming Grove, N. Y. Three children, see Group A below.
- ii. HARRIET MANSFIELD, b. ca. 1813; d. in San Francisco before 1855 (1852?) unm. When a very young girl, her father's friend, the poet George P. Morris, wrote some lovely verses to her which at last report were in the possession of her great-grandniece, Katherine Howard¹⁰ Bennet.
- B. iii. SELIM EDWARD (Commodore), b. 27 Nov. 1815; d. at San Francisco, 29 Jan. 1871; m. at San Francisco in 1856, MARIE LIZZETTE FLOHR, who d. at Cambridge, Mass., in 1902. She m. (2) in 1872 Erasmus Dennison, who committed suicide in 1874, son of Governor Dennison of Ohio. Six children, see Group B below.
- iv. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 12 Jan. 1818, d. at San Francisco, 2 Feb. 1865, unm.
- C. v. GEORGIANA LOUISA, b. in 1820; d. in 1904; m. in 1840 WATTS BEEBE, b. in 1818, d. in 1861, son of Levi and Lucinda (Swift) Beebe. Two children, see Group C below.
- vi. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. 14 Nov. 1822; d. in California, 19 Mar. 1885, unm.
- vii. BENJAMIN RUSSEL, b. ca. 1824; lost at sea about Nov. 1861, unm. He sailed from San Francisco in Oct. 1861 on the brig *Bald Eagle*, bound for Hong Kong, and neither the ship nor any of its passengers were ever heard of again. He was named for the editor of the *Columbian Sentinel* of Boston, under whom his father served his apprenticeship.
- D. viii. LYDIA HUNTLEY, b. 14 July 1826; d. ca. 1852; m. 22 Nov. 1844, WILLIAM CULLEN LOCKE, b. at Salem, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1819, son of Dr. John and Hannah (Gordon) (Clark) Locke. He was a dry-goods merchant, later a publisher, in New York City. He remarried and had further issue. Four children, see Group D below.
- E. ix. MARY JOSEPHINE, b. 10 Oct. 1827; d. at Berkeley, Calif., 4 Dec. 1911; m. 21 Aug. 1860, JAMES SYKES WETHERED, b. in 1824, d. in San Francisco, 14 Jan. 1900, son of Lewin and Elizabeth (Ellicot) Wethered. Four children, see Group E below.
- +x. JULIANNA, b. 25 Jan. 1829; d. at Chicago, Ill., 7 Feb. 1874; m. 16 July 1851, Maj. JOSEPH HUNTER MCARTHUR, b. at Frederickstown, Mo., 15 Feb. 1825, d. at Chicago, 23 Jan. 1902. Six children. The descendants are given herein under the McArthur family.

Two of the sons, Selim and Frederick, settled very early in San Francisco, and the latter chartered a special ship and brought most of the family there, even disinterring the casket of his father and bringing it around Cape Horn, to give it a "final" resting place in the Woodworth Mausoleum, Laurel Hill Cemetery. But alas, in 1937, the city of San Francisco passed an ordinance requiring the removal of this cemetery.

Commodore Selim Edward⁷ Woodworth had an adventurous and honorable career. At the age of twelve he started with rifle and knapsack to cross the continent on foot, and had gone 300 miles before he was apprehended and brought home. In 1834 he sailed from New York on the *Margaret Oakley* under Capt. Benjamin Morrell to the South Seas, as captain's clerk. After a long cruise, the vessel was wrecked near Madagascar, most of the crew perishing. Selim reached land and lived several months among the natives, protected by a native woman. He finally escaped and made his way with some sailors in a small ship's launch to Mauritia, and thence returned home on a whaler after an absence of four years.

Appointed Midshipman in 1838, he spent three years on the *Ohio* in the Mediterranean, and was then appointed to the West India Station, where he spent four years. On 1 Apr. 1846 he received a leave of absence and took the Oregon trail for the settlements on the Columbia River, making the overland trip from St. Louis to the Columbia in sixty days. After a stay of some months, he came down the coast to Yesba Buena (site of San Francisco), and hearing reports of the suffering of immigrants in the mountains near Donner Lake, he organized a relief party. After performing this service, he returned to San Francisco, and afterwards joined the *U. S. Warren*, then lying in Monterey, and later was ordered to the Command of the *U. S. Transport Anita*, until the end of the Mexican War. He resigned from the Navy at the end of the war.

In 1848 he received the grant of the 100-vara lot at the head of Montgomery Street, at the usual price of \$16. The first business house on the Bay was erected by him in 1849 on the north side of Clay Street on the water's edge, a spot later occupied by the Clay Street Market. In 1849 Captain Woodworth was elected Senator for Monterey and Santa Cruz to what became in 1850 the California State Senate, and served two terms. He was active with his brother Frederick in organizing the "Vigilantes" when law and order broke down, he holding the No. 1 certificate, and his brother, No. 4. His certificate, recently owned by his grandson and namesake, is headed "Committee of Vigilance," is dated June 9th, 1851, and is signed by a secretary and by S. E. Woodworth as president. It reads: "This is to certify that Selim E. Woodworth is a member of the Committee of Vigilance of the City of San Francisco. Organized 9th June 1851—For the

mutual protection of life & property rendered insecure by the general insufficiency of the laws and their mal-administration." This body of private law-enforcers was needed at a time when lawlessness was rampant in the then turbulent frontier seaport. He later organized and was made captain of a band of rangers that cleared up a similar lawless and desperado-infested state in Monterey.

On the breaking out of the Civil War, he offered his services to the Navy, was reappointed and served throughout the war. He was with Farragut at the taking of Forts St. Philip and Jackson, of New Orleans and Vicksburg. He was twice promoted for gallantry in action, reaching the rank of Commodore. At the conclusion of the war, he brought the old *U. S. Narraganset* out to the coast and then sailed her back to the East for repairs. He resigned from the Navy in 1867 and returned to San Francisco, which remained his home until his death.

At the time of the squatter troubles, he and his brother Frederick owned a lot on the corner of Market and 2nd Street, a sandhill at that time, which they were obliged to camp upon and defend their right with shotguns. This lot formed part of the site of the Grand Hotel, subsequently coming down in part, through inheritance, to Dr. Lewis L. McArthur, to whom an offer of \$180,000 for it was in transit at the time of the San Francisco earthquake. He was reputed to be worth half a million when he died. His brother Frederick made quite a fortune in real estate and also in manufacturing pianos, and dying unmarried, Selim and the others of his generation shared in this. It was Frederick who published his father's poetical works.

Commodore Woodworth died of typhoid fever at the Union Club, four weeks after his return in poor health from a trip abroad. He was small in stature but is described as "self-reliant, fertile in expedients, never at a loss for a reason or an excuse, was as brave as a lion, and possessed a fund of anecdote that made him the shining light in any circle in which he appeared." Biographies may be found in *Annals of San Francisco*, in Zoeth Eldridge, *The Beginnings of San Francisco* (1912), and *New England Hist. and Gen. Register*, 26:224.

The compiler of this book felt a tremendous interest in his Woodworth antecedents and attempted to collect data on all the descendants of "the Poet." Much of his work was done in the 1930's, and although he added later data as opportunity offered, it is realized that the listing is incomplete and not brought fully down to date. Nevertheless, we think his work is worth preserving, for the sake of future generations of the family.

GROUP A

Children of Samuel Smith Haines⁷ and Orpha G. (Reeder) Woodworth:

- i. William R.,⁸ b. 3 Oct. 1839; d. in California 3 July 1869.
 - ii. Julia, b. ca. 1842; d. in San Francisco, 5 Sept. 1915; m. ca. 1861 John W. Connor. Seven children, see I below.
 - iii. Louisa A., b. 5 Feb. 1844; d. 14 Dec. 1899; m. 26 Nov. 1863 William S. Parkinson, b. 22 Mar. 1839, d. 2 May 1886; res. Washingtonville, N. Y. Five children, see II below.
- I. Children of John W. and Julia (Woodworth) Connor:
- i. Caroline,⁹ d. Dec. 1908; m. Walter Rountree. Child:
 - 1. Ellis Connor,¹⁰ b. 1894; d. Jan. 1950; m. Gertrude Nason, b. 24 Jan. 1897. No children.
 - ii. Frederick W., twice married; no children.
 - iii. Mollie, b. 1865; m. Charles Noble Champion. Child:
 - 1. Barbara Francis,¹⁰ b. 1896; d. 11 Jan. 1952; res. West Los Angeles, Calif.; m. Joseph Houston Eastman, b. 1894, d. 30 Nov. 1949. Children:
 - A. Mollie,¹¹ b. 3 Dec. 1921; living unm. 1955.
 - B. Latham Champion, b. 15 Aug. 1924; served in U. S. Navy, World War II; m. Ruth McHaffie, b. 5 June 1925. They had children: Stephen R.,¹² b. 1 June 1950; Janet Louise, b. 8 Apr. 1952; and at least one more.
 - iv. Julia, b. 1867; m. Robert Howard Bennett. Children:
 - 1. Katherine Howard,¹⁰ b. 1896; living unm. 1955.
 - 2. Julia Norris, b. 1899; m. 1937 Ellis Irwin Fuller. Child:
 - A. Michael Woodworth,¹¹ b. 6 Jan. 1938.
 - 3. Robert Howard, b. 25 Aug. 1903; m. 1932 Abby Taft, b. 17 Sept. 1907. Children:
 - A. Robert H.,¹¹ b. 25 July 1933.
 - B. Maxwell Taft, b. 11 Mar. 1936.
 - v. Berthram, m. a Mrs. Rickard; no children.
 - vi. Edith, m. Rudolph Ver Mehr of San Francisco. Child:
 - 1. Rudolph,¹⁰ b. 31 Aug. 1901; m. (1) 1941 Margaret Helser, b. 21 June 1903; divorced; m. (2) 1946 Maurine Eggleston, b. 11 Aug. 1907. No children.
 - vii. John Lewis ["Jack"], m. (1) Josephine Keneby; divorced; m. (2) Ethel ———, by whom he had a child:
 - 1. Julia Woodworth.¹⁰
- II. Children of William and Louisa A. (Woodworth) Parkinson:
- i. Frederick W.,⁹ m. and had eight children, not reported to the compiler.
 - ii. Julia W., living 1936 unm. at Washingtonville, N. Y.
 - iii. Orpha W., b. 16 Feb. 1869; d. 29 Jan. 1936; m. 27 May 1891, Dr. George S. Bond, who d. at Washingtonville, N. Y., Jan. 1927. Three children, of whom Dorothy Goldsmith¹⁰ was living unm. 1936 with her aunt Julia, and another daughter was wife of Charles E. Dusenberry of the County Clerk's Office at Goshen, N. Y.
 - iv. Louisa W., m. Montaigne Rightmeyer; no children.
 - v. Carrie W., m. Lewis St. John Knaff; had one son.

GROUP B

Children of Commodore Selim Edward⁷ and Marie Lizette (Flohr) Woodworth:

- i. Selim E.,⁸ b. 12 Apr. 1857; m. 7 Sept. 1887, his first cousin, Carrie Wethered, b. 9 Aug. 1862, see Group E. Children:

THE WOODWORTH FAMILY

45

1. Selim E.,⁹ b. 24 June 1888; m. 18 Jan. 1922 Maud Cleveland, b. at Gresham, Ore., 1888; no children. He was Lieut., U.S.N., and later of the San Francisco firm of Hamilton, Beauchamp & Woodworth, metallurgical engineers.
2. Dorothy Ellicott, b. 27 Aug. 1890; m. 8 Aug. 1925, Andrew Toy Cassell; resided 1946 in New York. Children:
 - A. Andrew Toy,¹⁰ b. 5 Aug. 1926.
 - B. Sally, b. 2 Mar. 1928; m. 1953, Alfred Randall Thomas, Jr., b. at Pasadena, Calif., 1928.
3. Wethered, b. 8 Nov. 1893; Col., U. S. Marine Corps; res. Baltimore 1955; m. 20 Aug. 1925, Etta Knox Taliaferro, who d. Feb. 1929, dau. of John Christopher and Austina (Brockenbaugh) Taliaferro. Children:
 - A. Wethered,¹⁰ b. 24 Aug. 1926.
 - B. Joan T., b. 13 Aug. 1928.
- ii. Frederick A., b. 1858?; m. 1885 Emilie Augusta Hochkofler, b. 1859; no children.
- iii. Benjamin Russel, b. 1860?; killed at a railroad crossing, 1912; m. 1884?, Ruth Clifford. Children:
 1. Benjamin C.,⁹ b. 1886, killed in action, flying in France, 1917, unm. He had previously served in the Ambulance Corps with the French Army before the United States entered World War I.
 2. Eveline, m. ——— Long.
- iv. Samuel, b. June 1862; bur. 15 Sept. 1865.
- v. William McMichael, b. 1863; d. unm. He was an assistant to the naturalist, Agassiz.
- vi. Lydia, b. 1865; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 1899, unm.

GROUP C

Children of Watts and Georgiana Louisa⁷ (Woodworth) Beebe:

- i. Lucy,⁸ m. (1) William S. Edwards; m. (2) Luis A. Sengteller, U.S.A.; m. (3) Henry Butters. Six children by first husband, see I below. Children by second husband, adopted by third husband (Butters):
 7. Marguerita,⁹ b. 1884; m. (1) Victor Metcalf; no children; m. (2) Lee Gray, by whom she had a child:
 - A. Marilee,¹⁰ b. 1920.
 8. Marie, m. Charles Teague. Children:
 - A. Lenore.¹⁰
 - B. Charles.
 - C. Gloria.
- Child by third husband (Butters):
 9. Harry, b. 1892; d. 1916, unm. He joined the Royal Flying Corps in 1914 and was killed in France.
- ii. Georgiana, lived in San Francisco; m. 1860 Theodore Schell, b. Aug. 1827, d. 26 Dec. 1877. Seven children, see II below.

I. Children of William S. and Lucy⁸ (Beebe) Edwards:

- i. William,⁹ b. 1866; m. Lorene ———; no children.
- ii. Martha, b. 1868; d. in a convent.
- iii. Lucy, b. 1870; m. Augustus Bray; no children.
- iv. Georgianna, b. 1872; m. (1) Channing Cook; m. (2) Col. Lincoln Karmany. Child by first husband:

1. Lucile Channing,¹⁰ m. Dr. Robert Eustis Hoyt, U.S.N., b. 1879, d. 1953. In 1943 he was in charge of the naval hospital at Annapolis. No children.
 - v. David, b. 1873; m. Bessie Martin. Children:
 1. Margaret,¹⁰ b. 1906; m. (1) Willis Beasley; divorced; m. (2) William Bewley. Children by first husband:
 - A. Stephen,¹¹ b. 1933.
 - B. Danforth, b. 1935.
 Child by second husband:
 - c. Elise, b. 1948.
 2. David, b. 1910; U.S.N.; m. 1946 Laura Pittard.
 3. Thomas, b. 1914; m. 1946 Harriet Lucretia Williams. Children:
 - A. Martha Burnaby,¹¹ b. at Berkeley, Calif., 24 Oct. 1948.
 - B. Hannah, b. 1950.
 - C. John David, b. 1952.
 - vi. Paul, b. 1880; m. (1) Dolly Tarpy; m. (2) ——— Sonner. No children.
- II. Children of Theodore and Georgianna⁸ (Beebe) Schell:
- i. Lawrence,⁹ b. 1862; d. 1935; m. Jacques Berard; res. Paris. Children:
 1. Lawrence,¹⁰ b. 1890.
 2. Alec, b. 1893.
 3. Frederick, b. 1895.
 - ii. Selim Edward, b. Aug. 1866; d. 8 Oct. 1868.
 - iii. Frederick, b. 1868; d. 1935; m. (1) Bessie Henderson; divorced; m. (2) Marguerita Church; m. (3) ———. Children by second wife:
 1. Frederick,¹⁰
 2. Nevada, m. ——— Armsby.
 - iv. Georgianna, b. 1870; m. Antunis Guinaes; lived in Rio Grande de Sol, Brazil. Four children, not reported except:
 1. Beatrice,¹⁰
 - v. Delia Harned, b. 14 Apr. 1871; d. 4 Apr. 1879.
 - vi. Florence V., b. 25 Feb. 1873; d. 13 Mar. 1879.
 - vii. Arthur, b. 1875; lived in Paris; m. Nevada ———; no children.

GROUP D

Children of William Cullen and Lydia Huntley⁷ (Woodworth) Locke, born at Syracuse, N. Y.:

- i. Lydia Gordon,⁸ b. 19 Feb. 1845; d. 1924?; m. 1885, Francis Curtis Selfridge, b. 16 Sept. 1843; d. 10 Feb. 1904; no children.
- ii. Fannie Woodworth, b. 4 Aug. 1849; d. 6 Dec. 1849.
- iii. Minnie, b. 24 Dec. 1851; d. 1924; m. 14 Feb. 1872, Edward Augustus Selfridge, b. 1844, d. 1922, son of Admiral Thomas Oliver and Hannah Louisa Cary (Soley) Selfridge. Children, born at San Francisco:
 1. Edward Augustus,⁹ b. 15 Dec. 1872; d. Feb. 1936; m. 6 Mar. 1901, Evelyn Merriman. One child, see I below.
 2. James Russell, b. 23 May 1876; m. 1 Apr. 1909, Grace Baldwin. No children.
 3. Thomas Etholen, b. 8 Feb. 1882; d. 17 Sept. 1908, unm. He was a Lieut., U.S.A., and was killed flying with Orville Wright at Fort Myers near Washington. The government was conducting tests. The machine, with Wright at the controls, plunged to the ground. Wright

was severely hurt, Selfridge was mortally injured and died within a few hours. The army airfield established near Mount Clemens, Mich., in 1917 was named in honor of Lieut. Selfridge.

4. Katherine Henley, b. 29 July 1884; m. 18 Oct. 1904, Col. Frederic George Kellond, U.S.A.; they lived in 1955 in Belvedere, Calif. Five children, see II below.
5. John Soley (twin), b. 2 June 1889; m. 12 Sept. 1914, Virginia Post Beatty. Three children, see III below.
6. Samuel Woodworth (twin), b. 2 June 1889; m. 6 Oct. 1917, Edith Godby. Two children, see IV below.
- iv. Belle, b. 10 Nov. 1852; m. 26 Apr. 1872, Sylvester Sibley, b. 25 Dec. 1834, d. 20 Nov. 1893, son of General Sibley, U.S.A. He was an importer and wholesale grocer, of Chicago. Children:
 1. Sylvester Chase,⁹ b. 13 June 1874; d. 1917; m. Ella Underwood; no children. He was at one time president of the Fuller Construction Company in Chicago.
 2. Grace, b. 13 Apr. 1876; d. 1892.
 3. Nancy Davenport, b. 23 Oct. 1878; d. at Delray, Fla., 8 Jan. 1953, unm.
 4. Gordon Locke, b. 7 Sept. 1880; m. 29 Apr. 1914, Vivian Mortimer. He resided at Glencoe, Ill. He and his brother Woodworth were both officers in Sprague, Warren & Co., Chicago. Child:
 - A. Gordon Locke,¹⁰ b. 10 Jan. 1923.
 5. Russel, b. 4 May 1884; d. 1888.
 6. Woodworth, b. 8 July 1888; d. 12 May 1949; m. 4 Dec. 1917, Adele Badger; no children.
 7. Marjorie Belle, b. 28 Apr. 1890; d. at Delray Beach, Fla., 28 Dec. 1961, unm.

I. Child of Edward Augustus⁹ and Evelyn (Merriman) Selfridge:

- i. Evelyn Tingey,¹⁰ b. at San Francisco, 20 Dec. 1902; m. (1) 6 Dec. 1926, Horace Edmund Martin; m. (2) 23 Oct. 1936, William Dickey Merrill. Children by first husband:
 1. Horace Edmund Michael,¹¹ b. 25 Dec. 1928; shot down in Korea in 1951 while serving in the U.S.A.F.
 2. Edward Selfridge, b. 26 Dec. 1930.
 Children by second husband:
 3. Elizabeth, b. 25 Dec. 1938.
 4. Thomas, b. 1941.

II. Children of Col. Frederic George and Katherine Henley⁹ (Selfridge) Kellond:

- i. Katherine Henley,¹⁰ b. at San Francisco, 13 July 1905; m. (1) Ensign James Davis Taylor III, U.S.N.; m. (2) 6 Sept. 1934, Herbert Charles Hardy. Children by first husband:
 1. Mary Locke,¹¹ b. at Washington, 31 July 1927; m. 1947, G. Sommers Peterson; divorced 1954. Children:
 - A. John S.,¹² b. 1951.
 - B. Katherine K., b. 1953.
 2. Helene Townsend, b. at Honolulu, 27 July 1929; m. 1948, Chester Bowles, Jr. Children:
 - A. Timothy,¹² b. 1949.
 - B. Nathaniel.

Child by second husband:

3. Sarah Kettell, b. 11 Nov. 1937.
 - ii. Harriet Elizabeth, b. at San Francisco, 18 Mar. 1907; m. 1 Jan. 1930, Robert Henry Richards, Jr., an attorney (grad. Harvard Law School), son of Robert Henry and Lydia Newsham (Haddock) Richards; lived 1938 in Wilmington, Del. Children:
 1. Lydia Ann,¹¹ b. 1 Sept. 1932; m. 1953 David Boyer. Child:
 - A. Margaret Selfridge,¹² b. 1954 at Wilmington.
 2. Jane Kellond, b. 16 June 1935.
 3. Robert Henry III, b. 26 Jan. 1938.
 - iii. Thomas Selfridge, b. at Fort Dodge, 11 Apr. 1913; d. at Columbus Barracks, Ohio, 6 Mar. 1915.
 - iv. Jane Lapham, b. at Columbus, Ohio, 28 June 1915; m. 16 July 1933, William Leslie Corbin. Children:
 1. Joan Ruth,¹¹ b. 18 June 1934; m. 1954 John W. McKean. Child:
 - A. John W.,¹² b. 1955.
 2. William Leslie, b. 30 May 1935; U.S.A.F.
 - v. Ruth Soley, b. at Washington, 26 Feb. 1919; m. 12 Aug. 1938, Lieut. Arthur Maxwell Murray, U.S.A. Children:
 1. Phyllis K.,¹¹ b. at Salt Lake City, 1939.
 2. Frederick M., b. at San Antonio, Texas, 1942.
 3. Arthur M., b. at Washington, 1948.
 4. Conger H., b. at Fort Leavenworth, 1950.
- III. Children of John Soley⁹ and Virginia Post (Beatty) Selfridge:
- i. John Soley,¹⁰ b. 23 Sept. 1915; m. 1940, Adel Rock. Children:
 1. Adel Kinzie,¹¹ b. 1942.
 2. Cynthia Beattie, b. 1944.
 3. John Soley III, b. 1949.
 - ii. Theodore Bruce, b. 8 Feb. 1918; m. 1942, Margery Powell. Children:
 1. Thomas Bruce,¹¹ b. 1943.
 2. James Bentley, b. 1945.
 3. Susan Selfridge, b. 1947.
 - iii. Virginia Adelaide, b. 5 May 1927; m. 1951, James Dahl Green, U.S.A.
- IV. Children of Samuel Woodworth⁹ and Edith (Godby) Selfridge:
- i. Samuel Woodworth,¹⁰ b. 16 Jan. 1923; U.S.A.; m. at Honolulu, 1945, Margaret Shambara. Children:
 1. Thomas Scott,¹¹ b. 1949.
 2. Catherine, b. 1951.
 - ii. Barbara Locke, b. 29 Aug. 1929; m. 1949, James Tuttle, Jr. Child:
 1. Douglas Deighton,¹¹ b. at San Francisco, 1952.

GROUP E

Children of James Sykes and Mary Josephine⁷ (Woodworth) Wethered:

- i. Lewina,⁸ b. 29 Apr. 1861; d. 1925; m. at San Francisco, 1893, Henry F. Martinez, who d. 1929. Children:
 1. Joseph,⁹ d. in infancy.
 2. Lewin W., b. 1895; m. 1923, Helen Rust, b. at San Francisco; no children. They lived in Marshfield, Ore.

THE WOODWORTH FAMILY

49

- ii. Carrie, b. 9 Mar. 1862; m. 7 Sept. 1887, her first cousin, Selim E. Woodworth, Jr.; see Group B, above, for children.
- iii. Mattie, b. 31 Aug. 1864; m. 2 Nov. 1898, Emil T. Kruse; lived at Berkeley, Calif., 1936. Child:
 - 1. Elizabeth,⁹ b. 19 Oct. 1900; m. 28 July 1927, Dwight Kasson Tripp II, of San Francisco. Children:
 - A. Dwight Kasson III,¹⁰ b. 1928; m. 1951, Noel Noon, b. at San Francisco 1930; they have at least one child, Dwight Kasson IV,¹¹ b. 5 Mar. 1953.
 - B. Joan, b. 14 Feb. 1929; d. 16 Nov. 1935.
 - C. Elizabeth, b. June 1934.
- iv. Woodworth, b. 9 Aug. 1866; d. Nov. 1943, unm.

THE REEDER FAMILY

Gen. Frank Reeder states: "This family name is first found in the Rotuli Hundredorum [Rolls of Hundreds] prepared in 1273 in the reign of King Edward I of England." The name is probably older and Saxon in origin. According to the *Patronymica Britannica* the use of the names Reeder, Thatcher and Tyler in juxtaposition suggests an occupational name, thatching buildings with reeds. In later centuries the name occurs widely in England, especially in the counties of Warwick, Kent and Lancaster. At least two families of the name were granted coats of arms.

Few families studied by the compiler have had more absurd traditions promulgated concerning the immigrant ancestors. He is largely indebted to Miss Consuelo Furman of New York for data on the first three generations, and to Miss Elizabeth Horton and Mr. Arthur S. Maynard for data on the fourth and fifth generations. Data on collateral branches may be seen in the library of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, compiled by Miss Consuelo Furman. Mr. Truman A. Reeder of Meadowbrook, W. Va., collected data, largely in the branch of Joseph³ (Jacob,² John¹) Reeder.

I. JOHN REEDER

JOHN¹ REEDER, born probably by 1614, died at Newtown, Long Island, before 9 Mar. 1660; married, probably second, MARGARET ———, who died at Newtown in 1676. She married second, between 1671 and 1675, Samuel Toe of Newtown.

Although it has been alleged that he came in the Winthrop Fleet in 1630, actually the first we hear of John Reeder was on 16 May 1636, when he was granted a lot and four and a half acres of marsh in the newly settled town of Springfield, Mass. [Henry M. Burt, *History of Springfield* (1898), 1:159]. It must be assumed that he was then of age. He soon sold his interest there and joined the settlers of New Haven, where he signed the fundamental agreement of 4 June 1639 [*New Haven Colony Records*, 1:17]. On 5 Feb. 1639/40 "Itt is ordered by the court, thatt Mr. Malbon and John Reader, and whosoever else hath any thing to doe wth the estate of William Thorpe, Late deceased, shall appeare att the next court," and on 3 Apr. 1640 "Itt is ordered that John Reader in whose hands William Thorps goods was left, shall have them forth comeing so as to give a good accoumpt of them att the next court" [*ibid.*, 1:28, 31]. In the list of settlers and estates usually attributed to the year 1641, his name appears with a family of two (indicating he was married) and a fair estate of £140, and we last hear of him on 7 Apr. 1640 when he was fined 40 shillings for charging more than the Court allowed for twenty days' work [*ibid.*, 1:92, 51].

It has been suggested that John Reeder may have been related to the William Thorpe who died before February 1640, or perhaps married his daughter. A connection is entirely possible, but unfortunately we know nothing whatever about this early William Thorpe, or even if he left a family. Oddly enough, there was a young William Thorpe or Tharpe in New Haven who, in the 1641 list, had a wife and one child, and who remained in New Haven until his death. There is nothing to show that the younger William had any connection with the elder one, or with John Reeder.

He was not an original settler in Stratford, Conn., but among the earliest, and lived there nearly twenty years, selling his homelot and other lands 26 Feb. 1659 to David Mitchell [Samuel Orcutt, *History of Stratford* (1886), 1:93, 96, 104, 188, 242]. He failed to have the births of his children entered there. He moved about 1656 to Newtown, Long Island, at which date he was listed on the "Indian rate" for £1-10s-6d. He died before 9 Mar. 1660, when the Widow Reeder contributed a voluntary six shillings for the killing of wolves. On 19 Mar. 1671, the "Wido Reder" purchased six acres [Newtown Town Records, 1:41, 71].

The will of Margaret Toe of Newtown, widow, dated 22 Feb. 1675, proved 25 May 1676, gave specified lands to her three sons, Jacob, Isaac and Jeremy Reder; witnesses, Joseph Reder and Daniel Phillips [*Abstracts of Wills, New York*, 1:38]. The facts that she failed to make bequests to the other children, that Joseph Reeder witnessed the will, and that she described her homelot as bounded by "John Reder's lot," Joseph and John being sons of her husband, indicate that she was a second wife and not mother of the older children.

Children of John Reeder, presumably by a first wife:

- i. JOHN,² b. ca. 1645 (age given in a court deposition); m. 1665 JOANNA BURROUGHS, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Jessup) (Reed) Burroughs.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. ca. 1647, d. before 1722, unm. He conveyed his lands to his "cousin" [nephew] Josias Reeder [Newtown Town Records, 3:158-9].

Children of John and Margaret (——) Reeder:

- +iii. JACOB.
- iv. JEREMIAH, removed by 1696 to Woodbridge, N. J., d. 1722; m. at Albany, N. Y., 27 July 1676, ELIZABETH SIMPSON, dau. of Samuel and Mary Simpson. His will, dated 20 May 1721, proved 26 Apr. 1722, named wife Elizabeth and grandson Jeremiah, son of his deceased son, Samuel [*N. J. Wills*, 1:377].
- v. ISAAC, m. SARAH HUNT, dau. of Edward. His son Joseph removed to New Jersey and thence to Makefield, Twp., Bucks Co., Pa., where he d. Mar. 1732.

II. JACOB REEDER

JACOB² REEDER, born at Stratford, Conn. or Newtown, L. I., in the 1650's, died at Newtown in 1695; married MARTHA FURMAN, born probably near

1660, died at Newtown about 1701, daughter of Josias² and Angelche (——) Furman. She married second, Jeremiah Burroughs, born about 1651, drowned in 1698, son of John and Joanna (Jessup) Burroughs.

There is not much in the Newtown records concerning this man. He received lands by the will of his mother, Margaret Reeder Toe. In 1675 he was listed as head of a household with two males and 26 acres, two horses, one yearling, two oxen, five cows, etc. He is also in the 1683 list, and in 1686 as freeholder and inhabitant under the Governor Dongan patent. On 20 Aug. 1691, he sold land with the consent of his wife Martha to Joseph Reeder [Newtown Town Records, 2:201].

His will, dated 8 Feb. 1694/5, proved 23 May 1695, calls him weak and sick in body and bequeaths to his wife Martha, executrix, and to three sons, Jacob, Joseph and Josias, and daughter Elizabeth, all under 18 years of age [Jamaica Deeds, A:94; abstract in *New York Gen. and Biog. Record*, 65:120]. His widow's will, dated 12 Dec. 1700, named the same children [Newtown Town Records, 3:47].

There is one puzzling record, supplied by Miss Furman from Newtown records, namely, that in 1678 Thomas Roboson acknowledged receipt of the whole estate of his father Thomas Roboson Sr. from his uncle Jacob Reeder. From this it was inferred that Jacob had a sister, daughter of John¹ Reeder, who married the elder Thomas Robinson. However, it is obvious that the younger Thomas was of age when he receipted for his portion in 1678, and hence born by 1657. But John¹ Reeder had only two persons in his household in 1641, presumably himself and wife, and a daughter born even in 1642 would have been but fifteen years old in 1657. Furthermore, we find that on 23 Sept. 1671 administration on the estate of Thomas Robinson was granted to Jacob Reade, uncle of Thomas and Josias, the only Robinson children [*Abstracts of Wills, New York*, 1:17]. While it is possible that the name Reade was a mistake or misreading and that Jacob Reeder was intended, it would seem that the latter would have been very young in 1671 to act as executor of Robinson's estate and as a guardian of Robinson nephews, and in the 1683 list at Newtown we find a Reed and a Reede as well as four men named "Reader" who are identified as sons of John¹ Reeder. In view of all these considerations, it seems very uncertain that Jacob² Reeder had a sister who married Thomas Robinson and we have omitted her.

An account of the Furmans will be found in *The American Genealogist*, 20:213-215.

Children of Jacob and Martha (Furman) Reeder, born at Newtown, L. I.:

- i. JACOB,³ school teacher and town clerk of Newtown, d. there 7 Dec. 1760; m. ANN BLACKWELL, dau. of Robert; she d. 17 July 1757.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1681; m. 1709 ELEANOR LEVERICH, dau. of Caleb and Martha (——) (Swaine) Leverich. Between 1717 and 1722 he moved to Hopewell, N. J.

+iii. JOSIAS.

iv. ELIZABETH, m. 10 May 1711, THEOPHILUS KETCHUM, brother of the wife of her brother Josias. Moved to Maidenhead, Hunterdon Co., N. J.

III. JOSIAS REEDER

JOSIAS³ REEDER, born at Newtown after 1676 (under 18 in 1694), died there in 1714; married at the Presbyterian Church, Newtown, 2 June 1710, BETHIA KETCHUM, daughter of John and Bethia (Richardson) Ketchum. She married second, 11 Nov. 1717, George Reynolds of Newtown. He received by deed the property of his unmarried uncle, Joseph² Reeder.

Children of Josias³ and Bethia (Ketchum) Reeder, born at Newtown, L. I.:

i. BETHIA,⁴ b. 1711.

+ii. JOSEPH, b. ca. 1712.

iii. JOSIAH, b. 1714; d. at Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y., 1782; m. SARAH ———. His will dated 12 July 1768, proved 29 June 1782, named his wife Sarah, eldest son Jacob, and four sons, Samuel, Peter, Stephen and Philip [*Abstracts, New York Wills*, 9:269].

IV. JOSEPH REEDER

JOSEPH⁴ REEDER, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1712, died in Cornwall Precinct, Orange Co., N. Y., after 1775; married ——— ———.

On 29 Nov. 1732 the brothers Joseph and Josiah Reeder sold 10 acres in Newtown to Benjamin Moore, and 1 May 1736, for £70, they, of Orange County, N. Y., conveyed to John Ketchum, tailor, a house and 7 acres [Newtown records]. Ketchum was probably their maternal uncle, and the last sale probably marks the date of their removal to Orange County.

On the list of the Committee of Safety and Observation for Cornwall Precinct, Blooming Grove district, Orange County, N. Y., of 25 June 1775, are the names of Joseph Reeder, Sr., John Reeder, William Reeder, and Joseph Reeder, Jr., grouped together and in that order. Elsewhere in the list are grouped together the names Josiah, Peter, Stephen, Jacob and Samuel Reeder, and we know from the will of Josiah that this was a family group consisting of Josiah and four sons. It seems obvious that the other group is also a family one, consisting of Joseph and three sons.

Children of Joseph and ——— (——) Reeder (incomplete record):

i. JOHN,⁵ b. ca. 1740; d. at Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., in 1811; m. MARGARET ARMSTRONG, who d. 3 July 1808. His will, made 29 Mar. 1809, proved 21 June 1811, named his sons Josiah, Joseph and William, and daughters Sarah wife of Daniel Tuthill, Bethia wife of Samuel Moffat, Mary wife of John Brewster, Eleanor, Margaret, and Julia [Orange County Probate, D:429]. His son William, b. 13 Jan. 1777, d. 24 Nov. 1855, was father of Orpha Goldsmith Reeder who m. her second cousin, Samuel S. H. Woodworth.

- ii. JOSEPH, m. CATHERINE ———.
- iii. JOSIAH (probably, see the account of William below).
- +iv. WILLIAM, b. before 1755.

V. WILLIAM REEDER

WILLIAM⁵ REEDER, born at Blooming Grove, N. Y., before 1755, died there in 1804; married in 1783, JULIANNA SMITH, born about 1765, died at New York, N. Y., 10 Apr. 1841, daughter of Samuel Haines and Mary (Helme) Smith.

He signed the articles of association in the list of the Committee of Safety, in Blooming Grove district, in 1775, with Joseph Reeder, Sr., whom we place as his father, and with John and Joseph, Jr., whom we place as his brothers. He also had military service as a Private in the 4th Regiment of Orange County Militia under Col. John Hathorn [James A. Roberts, *New York in the Revolution*, p. 166].

William Reader was listed at New Cornwall, Orange County, in the 1790 Census with one male under 16 years and four females. Almost immediately below him are entered John Reader (2-3-7) and Josiah Reader (2-2-7), probably his brothers, and not many names before his we find Samuel Reader (3-1-2), who was son of his uncle Josiah.

In the 1800 Census we find William Reeder listed at Blooming Grove, Orange County, aged over 45, with one girl aged over 16, a girl and a boy 10 to 15, and two girls and a boy under 10. Strangely, his wife seems to be omitted. [*New York Gen. and Biog. Record*, 63:403]. Quite close to him are entered John Reeder (his brother), aged over 45, with Josiah Reeder, Jr. (probably son of John), aged 26 to 45, directly under him, with Josiah Reeder, aged over 45, nearby.

From the above records we deduce that William had a brother Josiah, since his uncle Josiah died in 1782 without leaving a son of the name, and the Josiah, Jr. of 1800 was probably the son of John. This leaves the Josiah of 1790 and the elder Josiah of 1800 unaccounted for unless brother of William. Furthermore, John and Josiah Reeder are both entered as serving in the Orange County Militia in the Revolution, while Joseph Reader is listed in The Line, 5th Regiment [Roberts, *op. cit.*, pp. 58, 159, 253]. Thus it appears that William together with three brothers saw military service.

The Bethlehem Presbyterian Church records, Orange County, N. Y., under date of 28 Dec. 1794, show that seven children of William Reeder were then baptized in a group, named as Faney, Harriat, Jesse, Smith, John, Lydia and Maria.

After William Reeder's death, his family moved to New York City, but his widow is listed only twice in the City Directories. The issue of 1826-27 enters Julia Reeder, widow of William, at 45 Sullivan Street, and that

of 1838-39 enters Julia Ann Reeder, widow of William, at 279 Broadway.

The will of Julian Reeder [Hall of Records, New York City, Liber 83, p. 209], dated 11 Apr. 1840, proved 12 Apr. 1841, gave her wearing apparel, etc., to her five daughters, viz.: Fanny, wife of William Weed, Harriet wife of David H. Reins, Lydia wife of Samuel Woodworth, Maria wife of John Mansfield, and Julia wife of Adam Geib; and the daughter Julia was to receive all household furniture, bedding, silverware, and interest on all funds, and at Julia's death these were to be equally divided among the remaining daughters. Julia was to be Executrix with Fred A. Woodworth, merchant, and Henry S. Mansfield, Clerk. The witnesses were Charles M. Wilson and Samuel Woodworth.

An account of Julianna (Smith) Reeder's family, the Smiths, and of her children, is given in Thompson's *History of Long Island*, edited by C. J. Werner (1918), which is helpful but contains some errors.

Children of William and Julianna (Smith) Reeder, born at Blooming Grove:

- i. FANNY,⁶ b. 1784; m. WILLIAM WEED, who d. 9 Sept. 1845 ae. 62-2-5.
- ii. HARRIET, m. DAVID H. REINS.
- iii. JESSE, d. young.
- iv. SMITH.
- v. JOHN, m. ELIZABETH THOMPkins.
- +vi. LYDIA, b. 1792; d. at San Francisco, Calif., 21 Oct. 1860; m. in New York City, 23 Sept. 1810, SAMUEL⁶ WOODWORTH, b. at Scituate, Mass., 13 Jan. 1784, d. in New York City, 9 Dec. 1842. See The Woodworth Family.
- vii. MARIA, b. 1794; m. in New York City, 23 Mar. 1811, JOHN MANSFIELD, who d. 14 Jan. 1849 in 77th yr.
- viii. JULIA, b. apparently after the 1800 Census was taken; m. (1) 20 Sept. 1817, ADAM CHRISTIE, who d. 5 Apr. 1819; m. (2) 4 Jan. 1827, ADAM GEIB, who d. 5 Sept. 1849 in 70th yr.

THE BARNES FAMILY

I. THOMAS BARNES

THOMAS¹ BARNES was in Hartford, Conn., early enough to participate in the Pequot War of 1637. There is no record to show whether he came with the first settlers in 1635 or shortly after, but his name appears tenth in a list of 41 men who "were Granted lotts to have only at The Townes Courtesie wth liberty to fetch wood & keepe Swine or Cowes By proportion on the Common" [*Coll. of the Conn. Hist. Soc.*, vol. 14 (Original Distribution of the Lands in Hartford), p. 501]. Under date of Feb. 1639, four parcels of land were described "belonging to Thomas Barns & to his heires forever." The first was of course his homelot and is described as in the west field containing two acres two roods "abuttinge vpon the high way leadinge from the Centinell hill to the Cowpasture on the North & Benjamin Muns land on the South & Thom: Vpsons land on the west & North: Bardens land on the East" [*ibid.*, 14:167]. This site is identified as in what was to become part of the business center of the City of Hartford, and contained about as much land as an ordinary city block. It would be facing southeast, at the corner of High Street and Albany Avenue.

The second parcel listed was two roods in Soldiers Field; land that was voted to those Hartford men who had served as soldiers against the Pequots. This tribe had committed such depredations against the early settlers that the infant Colony "declared war" in May 1637 and raised a miniature "army" which under the redoubtable Major Mason inflicted such cruel losses upon the Pequots that they never again disturbed the peace. The other two pieces were two acres in the pine field and four acres of swamp east of the Connecticut River.

The new plantation of Farmington was named and its bounds set 1 Dec. 1645 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:133]. Doubtless Thomas Barnes could better himself economically by joining the settlement there as a proprietor, but we do not know precisely when he moved there. However, on 6 Oct. 1651, we read that William Lewis, Jr., was confirmed Lieutenant "to order the souldgers at Farmington," with John Steele, Jr., as Ensign and Thomas Barnes as Sergeant [*ibid.*, 1:227]. The Farmington Church was formed 13 Oct. 1652 and Thomas Barnes was one of six who joined the Congregation on 30 Jan. 1652/3, and thereafter two sons were baptized there, but the church records contain no mention of his wife.

Thomas Barnes married first, Mary ———, who was executed for witchcraft in January 1662/3; and second, by contract dated 23 Mar. 1662/3, Mary Andrews or Andrus, born 15 Apr. 1643, died after 1708, daughter of John and Mary Andrews of Farmington.

It has sometimes erroneously been supposed that a Mary Barnes who was before the Hartford Court for a delinquency in 1649 was the wife of Thomas of Farmington, but actually she was of Pequot (New London) and had no connection with the Farmington family. The first wife of Thomas was accused of a more serious transgression and was executed for it.

Before a jury of twelve men, at a Court held 6 Jan. 1662/3, the following indictment was presented against "Mary Barns of Farmington": "Mary Barnes thou art here Indited by y^e name of Mary Barnes for not hauinge the fear of God before thyne eyes Thou hast entertained familiarity with Satan the great Enemy of God and mankind and by his help hast acted things in a preternaturall way beyond y^e ordinary Course of nature for which according to y^e Law of God and y^e established Lawes of this Colony thou deseruest to die." The prisoner pleaded "not guilty and referd her self to triall by y^e Jury. The Jury returne that they find y^e Prisoner Guilty of y^e Inditement." Following this, on the same day, Elizabeth wife of Richard Seager was tried on the same charge and found not guilty. Hence it cannot be suspected that the jury was influenced by witchcraft hysteria. However, just a week before, a jury made up of ten of the same men (the other two were replaced by others on the Barnes jury) had convicted Nathaniel Greensmith and his wife Rebecca of witchcraft, and Rebecca had confessed her guilt in open court! [*Coll. of Conn. Hist. Society*, 22:259, 258].

Since the convicted Mary Barnes was not described as wife of Thomas, the question might be raised whether she might not be a daughter. However, in a later record [*ibid.*, 14:265] she is described as Goodwife Barnes, a term applied only to a married woman. On 5 Mar. 1662/3, "Dan^{ll} Garret is allowed for keeping Goodwife Barnes 3 weeks 21 shillings besides her fees w^{ch} Goodman Barnes is to see discharged And he is allowed six shillings a week for keeping Nathaneel Greensmith and his wife besides their fees w^{ch} is to be paid out of Greensmiths estate." This is good evidence that these people had been executed, and poor Thomas Barnes, besides losing his wife, had to pay the jailer for board and room while she was awaiting trial and execution.

However, a couple of months after her loss he had found her successor, a young woman half his age, for she was on the verge of twenty while he must have been well over forty. The father of Mary Andrews seems to have driven a hard bargain for the benefit of the prospective bride. The contract or prenuptial agreement, dated 23 Mar. 1662/3 [printed in full in *The American Genealogist*, 9:40-41], starts with the premise that "thar is lykele to be an afynity betwixt Thomas Barnes of Farming Towne and John Androos of the same toune By the maryge of the aforesaid Barnes with the daughtar of the aforesaid John Androus." Barnes was required to give his intended wife his house, orchard and house lot for her natural life; to leave

her a comfortable maintenance at his death for herself and for bringing up "such children as the lord shall be plesed to give us"; to give her half the movables or household goods for life, after which what might remain of them, together with the house and lot, could be disposed of according to the last will of Thomas Barnes; she was to have six acres to dispose of after his decease; and Barnes was to "putt out [apprentice] all his chilran" except his son Benjamin, and if his wife consents he may also keep his daughter Hannah at home until her death or marriage.

This document Thomas signed by mark, as he also did his will, which was dated 9 June 1688 [Manwaring's *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate Records*, 1:401-02]. He gave "to my beloved wife Mary Barnes" life use of half of his homelot, house, and other specified land, to go to son Thomas Barnes after her death; and the other half he gave to the son Thomas. His son Ebenezer, at the age of 21 was to get other specified land which included "Outlands lying in the Farmington Bounds," which may explain why Ebenezer eventually settled in the "suburbs" which later became the town of Bristol. "To my Children which are already gone from me and disposed in marriage, I have formerly given according to my Ability, with which I expect they shall acquiesse." He died before 7 Feb. 1689/90, when one of the witnesses made oath.

Births of the children were not recorded, the church records are defective, and the will of Thomas gives no information except naming the two sons by his second wife. The account of the children below is therefore imperfect.

The second wife's father, John Andrews, Sr., made a will 9 Nov. 1681, proved 2 Mar. 1681/2, which named each of his children, including "my daughter Marie Barns" who received a black heifer, and gave £1 apiece to six specified grandsons, including Thomas Barns, who can be identified as the eldest sons of his three daughters and of his three eldest sons [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:269-270; Alfred Andrews, *Genealogical History of John and Mary Andrews* (1872), pp. 52-54]. Perhaps his wife Mary was an early advocate of women's rights, for as a widow she made a deed of gift (cited in full in Mr. Andrews' book, pp. 54-55) on 18 Nov. 1683, remembering each of her five sons and three daughters, and then making a bequest to the *two eldest daughters* of each of her eight children, even making provision for a second daughter of two of her sons who at that time had only one daughter. In this deed the first daughter named was Mary Brunson, and in a later clause the two eldest daughters of her daughter Mary Brunson were mentioned.

From this it is deduced that Mary Andrews, second wife and widow of Thomas Barnes, married second, between 9 Nov. 1681, when she was called "Barns" in her father's will, and the date of her mother's deed, when she

was called "Brunson," Jacob² Bronson of Farmington, whose will in 1708 named his wife as Mary. The difficulty is that Thomas Barnes was still living 18 Nov. 1683, the date assigned to the deed by Mr. Andrews, and apparently died early in 1690. The probable solution is that the date of the deed was incorrectly recorded or that it was misread by Mr. Andrews, and that the date should be 18 Nov. 1693. This is confirmed by the fact that not all the sons had the specified number of daughters in 1683, but in 1693 the number of daughters corresponds exactly.

The two daughters of Mary were not named in her mother's deed. Prescott C. Barnes, *The Barnes Family Year Book*, 1:9, states that Mary married second, as his second wife, Jacob Bronson and bore him two daughters. But Jacob Bronson's children are known from his will, and he had no known children born after 1688. Furthermore, Mary was about 47 when Thomas Barnes died, hence unlikely to have children by a second husband. We must conclude that the two unknown daughters were Barnes girls.

Children of Thomas and Mary (——) Barnes (perhaps there were other daughters):

- i. SARAH,² m. at Farmington, 29 Mar. 1666, JOHN SCOVILL, who d. at Haddam before 18 Nov. 1700. She survived him.
- ii. BENJAMIN, bapt. ca. 26 July 1653; d. at Waterbury, Conn., 24 Apr. 1731; m. by 1683 SARAH ———, who d. at Waterbury, 21 Dec. 1712.
- iii. JOSEPH, bapt. in 1655; d. at Farmington 23 Jan. 1741; m. 8 July 1684, ABIGAIL GIBBS.
- iv. HANNAH, living in 1663.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Andrews) Barnes:

- v. THOMAS, b. say 1665-1668; d. at Southington (then in Farmington) 20 Mar. 1742; Deacon; m. June 1690, MARY JONES, who d. 6 Oct. 1748, dau. of Richard.
- vi. A DAUGHTER, living in 1693.
- vii. A DAUGHTER, living in 1693.
- +viii. EBENEZER, b. after 1667, perhaps ca. 1675.

II. DEACON EBENEZER BARNES

EBENEZER² BARNES, born after 1667 at Farmington, Conn., died there in New Cambridge Parish (now the town of Bristol) in 1756; married first, at Farmington, 8 Apr. 1699, Deborah Orvis, born at Farmington 17 Apr. 1682, died probably after 13 July 1717 and before 1721, daughter of Samuel and Deborah (——) Orvis, and granddaughter of George and Elizabeth (Carpenter) Orvis; married second, probably about 1720, Mabel (or Mehitabel) Hancox, born about 1700, died (not found), daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Leonard) Hancox of Hartford.

He was under age when his father made a will on 9 June 1688, by which he was to receive "1/2 the Lands in Pawquabuck Meadow and Conshee after

his Mother's decease; also, my 4 acre Lott lying at Rattlesnake Hill, & 1/2 of the rest of my Woodland or Outlands lying in the Farmington Bounds, at the age of 21 years" [Manwaring's *Digest, Early Conn. Probate Records*, 1:401-02]. To raise a family of fifteen children, most of whom are known to have survived to marry, he must have been a thrifty and industrious farmer. There are recorded in Farmington Deeds a very large number of his land transactions. Towards the end of his life Ebenezer Barnes deeded portions of his land to each of his numerous children, including a deed 26 May 1746 to his son William Barnes [Farmington Deeds, 7:206].

One account states that Ebenezer lived for a time in Waterbury, but that is probably due to confusion with his nephew Ebenezer, born there 15 Mar. 1693, son of his elder half-brother Benjamin Barnes who had settled in Waterbury. There were several Ebenezers in the Barnes family before Ebenezer² died, including his son and grandson of the name. Farmington Church records show that "Ebenezer Barns & Deborah his wife" were admitted to membership there on 9 Feb. 1706/7.

Ebenezer settled in the part of Farmington which became New Cambridge Parish, later the town of Bristol. Here he was the leading early settler, and built a large tavern. His home is said to have been the middle part of a building owned by the Pierce family, just northeast of the railroad bridge ("Pierce's Bridge"), afterwards converted by the Bristol Brass Corporation into a boardinghouse. He became a Deacon in the church and was most active in various town affairs. Traditionally, he became blind before his death, which occurred when he was not far from ninety years old.

At the October term of the Connecticut Assembly in 1742, a memorial was presented of Ebenezer Barnes, Joseph Gaylord and others settled in the 2d, 3d, 4th, 5th and 6th divisions of land in Farmington that lie "west of the reserved lands (so called)," pleading difficulty in attending public worship, and they were granted liberty to hire a preacher six months annually during the winter season. In May 1744 another memorial was presented "of Ebenezer Barnes and others," and the Assembly made them a distinct society to be known as New Cambridge. In May 1745 still another memorial was presented, of Ebenezer Barnes and others, of New Cambridge Society, and they were allowed to levy taxes to pay for settling a minister and building a meetinghouse. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 8:499; 9:13, 123.]

Since the fifteen children of Ebenezer Barnes were born over a period of 35 years, it seems obvious that they were not all by one wife. Their births were all entered, but the father's name only was stated, not the mother's. There is no record of a child between 1717 and 1721, a period of slightly over four years, which suggests that the death of the first wife and mar-

riage to the second may have occurred in that period. On 5 Dec. 1721, administration on the estate of William Hancox of Farmington was granted to his brother Daniel Hancox, and finally, on 7 Sept. 1725 the Court ordered distribution to John Hancox (eldest), Daniel Hancox, Rachel Hancox, and Mabel Barnes, brothers and sisters of the deceased [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:396]. On 15 Oct. 1737, Rachel Hancox of Kensington (in Farmington) made a will, proved 1 Nov. 1737, in which she remembered her brothers John Hancox of Springfield and Daniel Hancox of Kensington, and "my only sister, Mabel Barnes, the wife of Ebenezer Barnes, Sen., of Farmington" [*ibid.*, 3:280]. This proves the identity of the second wife, but it will be noted that her name was Barnes at least as early as 1725, and the son of Ebenezer Barnes who was born that year was named William, very probably in honor of Mabel's deceased brother, William Hancox. In 1726 Ebenezer Barnes and his wife Mabel sold land in Kensington that had belonged to William Hancox [Farmington Deeds, 4:340].

Children of Ebenezer and Deborah (Orvis) Barnes, born at Farmington:

- i. EBENEZER,³ b. 7 Feb. 1699/1700; d. at Southington, Conn., 12 Dec. 1781 ae. 81; m. ABIGAIL ———. He was commissioned Ensign of the company in the parish of Southington in Farmington, Oct. 1737, and Captain, May 1742 [Col. Rec. of Conn., 8:129, 449].
- ii. THOMAS, b. 21 June 1703; d. in 1744 (estate records, Manwaring's *Digest*, 3:385-86); m. 19 May 1726 HANNAH DAY of Hartford; she m. (2) 19 Jan. 1748/9 James Beckwith, 2d.
- iii. ANNA, b. 7 June 1706; m. 14 Nov. 1728, WILLIAM NEAL.
- iv. JEDIDIAH, b. 27 Aug. 1708; m. 3 Dec. 1730, ABIGAIL WARNER.
- v. GIDEON, b. 1 Aug. 1711; m. 2 Nov. 1732 MEHITABEL SHAW.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. May 1714; d. at Bristol in 1757 ae. 43; m. MARY GAYLORD, bapt. at Durham, Conn., 25 Sept. 1720. He was commissioned Ensign of the 6th Company in Farmington, May 1753, and Lieutenant, May 1754 [Col. Rec. of Conn., 10:189, 259]. Administration on his estate was granted, 7 June 1757, to his widow Mary Barnes, with David Gaylord of Farmington surety [Farmington Probate, File 345].
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 13 July 1717; m. 14 June 1735, STEPHEN BUCK, Jr.

Children of Ebenezer and Mabel (Hancox) Barnes, born at Farmington:

- viii. MARY, b. 1 Oct. 1721; m. 18 Apr. 1745, JAMES NAUGHTON, Jr., b. 18 Apr. 1724.
- ix. ESTHER, b. 30 July 1723.
- +x. WILLIAM, b. 24 Mar. 1724/5.
- xi. ABIJAH, b. 31 Jan. 1726/7; m. LOIS PLUMB.
- xii. DAVID, b. 17 Apr. 1729; bapt. at Southington 13 July 1729; m. 26 Sept. 1751, HANNAH CLARK, b. at New Haven 13 Mar. 1730. He was commissioned Lieutenant of the 15th Co., 15th Regt., Oct. 1770, and Captain of the same, Oct. 1773 [Col. Rec. of Conn., 13:374; 14:167].
- xiii. AMOS, b. 8 Nov. 1730; bapt. at Southington 10 Jan. 1730/1.
- xiv. JOHN, b. 5 Nov. 1732; bapt. at Southington 4 Feb. 1732/3; m. at Bethlehem, Conn., 19 Feb. 1752, RACHEL JUDD.
- xv. LUCY, b. 4 Mar. 1734/5; bapt. at Southington 4 May 1735.

NOTE. The following deeds of Ebenezer Barnes have been seen. Thomas and Ebenezer divided land from father Thomas dec'd, 22 Feb. 1710/11; Ebenezer to son Thomas, 7 Dec. 1725; Ebenezer to brother Thomas, 26 Dec. 1725; Ebenezer for love to son Ebenezer, Jr., mentioning his brother Deacon Thomas Barnes, 26 Dec. 1725; Ebenezer for affection to brother-in-law Samuel Orvis, Jr., 18 Aug. 1712, recorded 8 May 1731 [Farmington Deeds, 2:250; 4:303, 306, 326, 307; 5:202]. Ebenezer Barnes made deeds of gift to son Stephen, 23 Feb. 1737/8; to son Ebenezer, 7 Apr. 1746; to son David, 1 Apr. 1746; to sons William and Abijah, 26 May 1746; to daughter Mary wife of James Naughton, 23 Feb. 1746/7; to son Abijah, 29 Jan. 1749/50; to son Amos, 13 May 1750; to son John, 30 Mar. 1750/1; to son David, 17 May 1750; and to son Nathan, 9 May 1752 [*ibid.*, 6:121; 7:181, 199, 206, 236, 503, 429, 26, 42, 85]. This gives an idea of the extent of his holdings. It also raises a question whether he had a sixteenth child, Nathan. Ebenezer, Jr., is usually credited with a son Nathan. Special research to solve collateral problems has not been made.

III. WILLIAM BARNES

WILLIAM³ BARNES, born at Farmington, Conn., 24 Mar. 1724/5, died in service in the French and Indian War, 6 Oct. 1756; married about 1750, MEHITABEL NAUGHTON, born at Farmington 25 Feb. 1725/6, died (not found), daughter of James and Susannah (——) Naughton.

As already noted, William Barnes received land from his father 26 May 1746 [Farmington Deeds, 7:206]. On 3 Sept. 1750, William Barnes and his brother Abijah Barnes exchanged land in the parish of New Cambridge, and on 20 June 1751 David Barnes conveyed on his brother William [*ibid.*, 8:231, 232, 235]. On 23 Apr. 1754, William Barnes, for £191.10s. sold 8 acres in the 3d division to Ebenezer Barnes "the 3d" [this was his nephew], a witness to the deed being *James Naughton* [*ibid.*, 10:104]. On 7 Mar. 1753 he sold for £7.10s. to *Andrew Naughton* of Farmington, one acre in the 3d division, "to Contain the House that said Naughton Now Lives in," and 25 Feb. 1754 he sold to Abijah Barnes 40 acres with a dwelling house bounded south on *Andrew Naughton* [*ibid.*, 10:117, 532]. On the same date, 25 Feb. 1754, Abijah Barnes conveyed to William Barnes land in the 5th division containing 12 acres 100 rods "west from y^e Reserved Land . . . Containing a House & Barn . . . bounded east on a passway and Zebulon Peck, north on Zebulon Peck, west on said Peck and Benjamin Gaylord, south on said Gaylord and the passway" [*ibid.*, 11:400].

It has been seen that Mary Barnes, sister of William, married James Naughton, Jr., and in the deeds above James Naughton (probably Sr.) witnessed a deed for William, who sold a small acreage to Andrew Naughton (a son of James Sr.) on which Andrew had already built a house. It will be seen shortly that James Naughton (probably Sr.) acted as surety on the bond of Mehitabel Barnes as administratrix on the estate of her husband William Barnes. This service was often performed by a close relative of the widow. James Naughton, Sr., had a daughter Mehitabel, just a year younger

than William Barnes. The theory is natural that William married this girl, whose brother James Naughton, Jr., was already the husband of his sister Mary. The confirming factor is that their son, Bill Barnes, gave the name *Norton* to one of his sons, in honor as we suppose of his mother. For although this family, probably Scotch or Scotch-Irish, originally was known as Naughton, in the second and third generations the spelling was frequently changed to Norton, influenced perhaps by the fact that one of the older Farmington families was that of Norton. The similar pronunciation made easy a shift in the spelling.

William Barns enlisted as a soldier, 12 Apr. 1756, in the 5th Company of the 3d Regiment under Capt. Benjamin Allen, 1st Lieut. Henry Chapin, 2d Lieut. Ebenezer Orvis, and was entered as "Oct. 6 Died" in a return made 1 Jan. 1757 [*Conn. Hist. Soc. Collections*, 9:134].

Records of the estate of William Barns are found in Hartford Probate Records, File No. 350. Mehitabel Barnes gave her bond as administratrix 8 Dec. 1756, with James Naughton as surety. The inventory, taken 14 Oct. 1756 by Hezekiah Gridley and Zebulon Peck, totaled £93-19-3. The only item of value was "the Land & buildings," £58-4-4. There are no other papers in the file. The personal items listed are of interest in themselves and also because they identify William with the soldier who died two months before administration was taken but only eight days before the inventory was taken. This suggests that he may have returned home sick and died there. The following items appear in the inventory:

one grat coot	one pair garters
one weste cote	one pair of shous
one strait bodey coot	one snapsack [<i>sic</i>]
Two woling shirts	one felt hat
one pare of strait berichs [breeches]	one holon cap
one pare of trousers	bulets & 4 flints
one Linin shirt	one powderhorn
one pair threed stokins	pouder
one pair yarn stockings	one solders blankit
one pair wosted stockings	

There is no doubt that William Barnes, son of Ebenezer and born 1725, married Mehitabel (probably Naughton). It has sometimes been stated erroneously that he was the William Barnes who married Mabel Upson in Jan. 1757. But this was shortly after our William died and the marriage pertains to a younger William, his nephew; his birth is not recorded, but on 5 Dec. 1763 Stephen Barnes conveyed land to his son William [Farmington Deeds, 13:409], and he was doubtless the William who married Mabel Upson.

A biography of Bill Barnes in Otis F. R. Waite, *History of the Town of*

Claremont (1895), pp. 398-99, states that he was son of Daniel Barnes and of the fourth generation in descent from Thomas Barnes, and was born at Farmington, Conn., in 1753. The early generations of the Farmington Barnes family have been canvassed, including probate of Daniel Barnes, without finding any likely parentage for Bill Barnes unless he was son of William,³ for which there is considerable evidence, such as the deed given by Bill, to which reference will be made later.

Child of William and Mehitabel (Naughton) Barnes, as we conclude on the basis of circumstantial evidence:

+i. BILL,⁴ b. at Farmington 11 Feb. 1753.

IV. BILL BARNES

BILL⁴ BARNES, born at Farmington, Conn., 11 Feb. 1753, died at Claremont, N. H., 24 Feb. 1842 aged 89 years 13 days; married first, at Kensington in Farmington (called in the record "William Barns of Claremont"), 25 Jan. 1775, EUNICE ANDREWS (called "Andrus of Worthington") [F. W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, 4:7], born 29 Apr. 1750, died at Claremont 27 July 1793, daughter of Daniel⁴ and Eunice (Kelsey) Andrews; married second, 4 May 1794, ESTHER SPALDING, born 5 Mar. 1769, died 19 Apr. 1863 aged 94, daughter of Colonel Dyer and Elizabeth (Parkhurst) Spalding of Cornish, N. H.

Bill Barnes seems really to have been given that name, although sometimes called William, the name for which Bill is usually only a nickname. Traditionally, he had an older brother William who died shortly before his birth, and he was called Bill to offset a superstition that it might bring ill luck to name another child after a deceased one. If true, it strongly suggests that the father was named William, since the parents were so anxious to perpetuate the name, and Bill named a son William Andrews Barnes.

On 21 Jan. 1775, Bill Barns of Claremont, County of Cheshire, and Province of New Hampshire, for £40, sold to Jesse Gaylord of Farmington, Conn., 13 acres and 28 rods in the Parish of New Cambridge in Farmington, "in ye fifth Devision west of the Reserved Lands," bounded northeast on Abel Gridley and Hezekiah Gridley, Jr., southeast on Abel Gridley and James Cowles, southwest on Robert Cogswell and Seth Woodruff, north on Zebulon Peck [Farmington Deeds, 20:336].

This was clearly inherited property and shows that Bill belonged to a New Cambridge [Bristol] branch of the Farmington Barnes family. Considerable research has failed to find any likely parentage for him except as son of William (1725-1756). He would thus be named for his father, and the land he sold is probably that bought by William in 1754 which was his

home when he died. The descriptions are slightly different, though both specify the Fifth Division west of the Reserved Lands, and both bounded north on Zebulon Peck's land. Other bounds have changed during the 21 years, and the acreage has increased slightly, perhaps the result of a better survey. It is also significant that Bill gave a son the middle name of Norton, presumably a corruption of Naughton, his mother's name.

Bill settled in Claremont, N. H., in 1772, returning to Farmington for his bride. She was his second cousin once removed and they had a happy but childless married life of 17 years. It is noteworthy that the first child by the second wife was named Eunice for her, while the second child received Andrews for his middle name.

In Claremont he was a prosperous farmer and innkeeper. There is a biographical sketch of him in Stearns, *Genealogy and Family History of New Hampshire*, 3:1034, accompanied by a picture of his home and of his son, William A. Barnes; also in Waite, *History of Claremont*, 1895, pp. 398-99. He was a member of the Episcopal Church, and chosen to represent the church at a convention in Boston in 1785. He signed the Declaration in Claremont on 30 May 1776. His cattle brand was registered in 1780. He served as Selectman, 1787 and 1790. He bought a tract of land on the north side of Sugar River opposite to the present village. In 1800 he had his tavern moved to the present site (1933), because of the location of the Second New Hampshire Turnpike where the old house now stands at 132 North Street near Spring Street. In 1812 he was the third largest taxpayer in the town.

Calvin R. Batchelder in his *History of the Eastern Diocese* (1876), Vol. I, Chapter III, tells us that Claremont was chartered in 1764 and that the first effective settlement was made in May 1767 by emigrants from Farmington, Conn. The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts aided in building Union Church, which was commenced in 1773. In 1783 it was clapboarded, principally by donations made by Col. Benjamin Sumner and Mr. Bill Barnes. The Committee for Safety for Claremont and Cornish met there 5 Dec. 1775, and Capt. Dyer Spalding [father-in-law of Bill Barnes] was a member of the committee for Cornish. Bill Barnes was chairman of the committee for hiring a preacher in 1794, and chairman in 1800 of a committee for painting and refurnishing the church. When Trinity Chapel of Union Church was built in the village in 1812, Bill Barnes was on the committee to sell pews, and he was one of the three wardens in 1825.

Children of Bill and Esther (Spalding) Barnes, born at Claremont, N. H.:

- i. EUNICE,⁵ b. 11 Nov. 1795; d. 22 Jan. 1856; m. 10 Oct. 1815 TIMOTHY EASTMAN.

A child:

1. Charles H.,⁶ d. 4 Aug. 1879.

- ii. WILLIAM ANDREWS, b. 12 Mar. 1798; killed instantly by a tree falling on him 29 June 1822; m. 10 Mar. 1820 MARY CORBIN. A child:
 - 1. *Marietta*.⁶
- +iii. IRA NORTON, b. 28 Apr. 1800.
- iv. ORILLA, b. 3 Feb. 1805; m. 6 Sept. 1841 BENJAMIN BROOKS of Burlington, Vt. A child:
 - 1. *Emma*,⁶ m. John Page.
- v. LYMAN SPALDING, b. 19 June 1809; m. 23 Nov. 1837 MARY ANN KIDDER. A Child:
 - 1. *Eugene Sumner*,⁶ b. 9 Dec. 1838; d. 7 Dec. 1919; m. 1863 Lucy Emeline Bean. Child:
 - A. Fred E. S.,⁷ b. 10 Oct. 1864; m. (1) Ellen Elizabeth Macomber, who d. 1910; m. (2) 1924 Daisy Belle Jordan. No children living.
- vi. OVID DYER, b. 26 Nov. 1812; d. 23 Sept. 1856; m. 21 Sept. 1843 SUSAN MANSUR, b. 17 Oct. 1812. Children:
 - 1. *Francis Medora*,⁶ b. 31 Jan. 1845; d. 24 Oct. 1864.
 - 2. *Edward Forrest* (Dr.), b. 21 Nov. 1850; d. 28 Aug. 1883.

V. IRA NORTON BARNES

IRA NORTON⁵ BARNES, born at Claremont, N. H., 28 Apr. 1800, died there 13 Apr. 1830; married 26 Feb. 1823, HARRIET EASTMAN, born at Rochester, Vt., 29 Nov. 1798, died at West Enosburgh, Vt., 6 Sept. 1864, daughter of Benjamin and Susannah (Clement) Eastman. She married second, 25 Feb. 1848, Charles B. Maynard of West Enosburgh.

He died some two weeks before his thirtieth birthday as the result of a tragic accident. While tending the boiling of sap in a maple sugar camp, he accidentally slipped and fell into the boiling vat and died as a result of the burns sustained.

Children of Ira Norton and Harriet (Eastman) Barnes, born at Claremont:

- +i. WILLIAM ANDREWS,⁶ b. 15 Mar. 1824.
- ii. JOSEPH DANFORTH, b. 14 Oct. 1825; m. 3 Oct. 1848 EMILY M. PRICE. Child:
 - 1. *Harriet Elma*,⁷ b. 27 Aug. 1849; d. at Valparaiso, Ind., 24 Mar. 1869.
- iii. GEORGE EASTMAN, b. 19 Dec. 1826; enlisted at Haverhill, N. H., in Co. H, 9th Infantry, 4 May 1847, and was killed at the storming of Chapultepec during the Mexican War, 13 Sept. 1847.
- iv. SUSAN M., b. 21 Aug. 1828; d. 23 Feb. 1829.
- v. IRA NORTON, b. 19 Dec. 1829; d. ; m. (1) 25 Sept. 1861, DIANTHA GLIDDEN SARGENT, who d. 10 May 1879; m. (2) MARY WILDER, b. 13 May 1838, d. 1931. He was a physician of high repute with his brother, Dr. William A. Barnes, in Decatur, Ill. He had active service in the Civil War as Chief Surgeon of the 2nd Division in 1865, and was in the 15th Army Corps under General Sherman. Children by first wife:
 - 1. *Laura Sargent*.⁷
 - 2. *Lynn Moore*, grad. Harvard College 1896, and Harvard Medical School 1900, and settled as a physician in Decatur, Ill., where he d. Mar.

1938; m. Dona Buckingham. Children:

A. Ira.⁸

B. Sargent.

VI. DR. WILLIAM ANDREWS BARNES

DR. WILLIAM ANDREWS⁶ BARNES, born at Claremont, N. H., 15 Mar. 1824, died at Dansville, N. Y., 20 Aug. 1897; married at Oakdale, Pa., 30 Oct. 1849, ELEANOR SAWYER, born at Lebanon, Pa., 6 Nov. 1822, died at Decatur, Ill., 22 Apr. 1886, daughter of John and Mary (Bell) Sawyer.

Six years old at the time of his father's death, he lived with his grandfather until he was fifteen and was educated in the Claremont public schools and at the Claremont Academy. At fifteen he went to live with his cousin in Dayton, Ohio, 1839 to 1844. Here he qualified for a teacher's position, and at twenty became a school instructor in Montgomery County, Ohio. In 1846 he began to study medicine under Dr. Van Harlingen of Centerville, Ohio, later matriculated at Sterling Medical College, and in 1849 went to Philadelphia to the University of Pennsylvania, where he was graduated with the Class of 1850. He practiced a short time in Centerville, Ohio, and for three years in Valparaiso, Ind. In 1853 he settled in Decatur, Ill., where besides practicing medicine he succeeded Drs. King and Chenoweth as proprietor of a drugstore.

Dr. Barnes was greatly interested and active in civic duties and improvements in Decatur and was among the first to inaugurate the manufacturing interests which made Decatur one of the largest producing centers of the Mississippi Valley. He was a staunch Republican all his life. He was Mayor of Decatur prior to the Civil War and several times a member of the City Council. He was president of the Decatur Public Library from its organization until his death. [Biographical sketch and portrait in *Past and Present of the City of Decatur and Macon County, Illinois*, pub. by S. J. Clark Pub. Co., Chicago, 1903.]

Children of Dr. William Andrews and Eleanor (Sawyer) Barnes:

- i. GEORGE EASTMAN,⁷ b. at Centerville, Ohio, 17 July 1850; d. at Sandusky, Ohio, 18 Oct. 1850, bur. at Valparaiso, Ind.
- ii. ALBERT, b. at Valparaiso, Ind., 27 Oct. 1851; d. at Decatur, Ill., 8 May 1909; m. 26 Sept. 1883, ANNA CHAMBERS, who d. 13 Feb. 1941. He was a prominent businessman in Decatur. Children, b. at Decatur:
 1. Alberta Gertrude,⁸ b. 24 Sept. 1888; m. (1) at Springfield, Ill., 29 June 1907 Frank A. Beall of Decatur, who died; m. (2) 5 July 1926 John T. Evans, an attorney practicing in Chicago, Ill. She was an interior decorator, with a studio in Chicago. Children by first husband:
 - A. William Chambers,⁹ b. 8 Feb. 1910; m. 17 June 1938 Ann Herron McMillen of Decatur. Children:
 - a. William Chambers,¹⁰ Jr., b. 10 Oct. 1941.

- b. Susan McMillen, b. 28 Aug. 1943.
- B. Robert Barnes, b. 20 June 1911; m. (1) 18 June 1941 Geraldine Louise Davison, b. 24 June 1921, d. 19 Oct. 1954; m. (2) 26 Oct. 1957 Sally Stockton Poor, b. 26 Feb. 1920. Children by first wife:
 - a. Scott Davison,¹⁰ b. 28 Nov. 1943.
 - b. Sandra Louise, b. 21 Nov. 1945.
 - c. Kenneth Barnes, b. 4 Mar. 1953.
- 2. *Eleanor Giles*, b. at Decatur 22 Sept. 1892; m. at Decatur 7 Oct. 1916 Clark Arnold McMillen, b. at Tampico, Ill., 1 Oct. 1883, d. at Decatur 10 Dec. 1951, son of David A. and Mary Elizabeth (Patterson) McMillen. He was an attorney in Decatur. Children:
 - A. Jane Barnes,⁹ b. 14 Aug. 1917; unm. (1963).
 - B. Clark Arnold, Jr., b. 3 Mar. 1920; m. (1) at Decatur, 1 Nov. 1952, Marjorie Lindsay; divorced; m. (2) Alta Mae Lorenz.
 - c. Mary Adele, b. 28 June 1921; m. Erwin Carl Bartelsmeyer. Children:
 - a. Judith Adele,¹⁰ b. 26 Jan. 1945.
 - b. Nancy Ann, b. 16 Feb. 1948.
 - c. William Clark, b. 2 Nov. 1952.
 - D. Eleanor Chambers, b. 19 Dec. 1922; m. 1 June 1946 Thomas Keil Hendrix. Children:
 - a. Thomas K.,¹⁰ Jr., b. 28 Aug. 1947.
 - b. Jane McMillen, b. 1 June 1951.
- 3. *William Chambers*, b. at Decatur 20 May 1894; living 1946 at Martinsville, Va., where he was editor and owner of the local newspaper; m. (1) 19 Feb. 1925 Lois Evans; marriage annulled July 1926; m. (2) at Atlanta, Ga., 2 Jan. 1928 Louise Stubbs. Children by second wife:
 - A. Sidney Stubbs⁹ (a girl), b. 12 May 1931.
 - B. Judith Ann, b. 14 July 1933.
 - c. Louise Gay, b. 14 Aug. 1934.
 - D. Catherine Chambers, b. 21 Sept. 1938.
- iii. CHARLES MAYNARD, b. in Macon Co., Ill., 12 Oct. 1854; d. 9 Mar. 1893; m. LILLIAN YOUNG of Philadelphia. He was a lawyer in Boston, Mass. No children.
- iv. MARY, b. at Decatur 11 Nov. 1857; d. in 1936; m. 18 Nov. 1891 GEORGE R. STANTON, who d. in 1923. No children.
- +v. WILLIAM, b. at Decatur, 3 Sept. 1860.

VII. DR. WILLIAM BARNES

DR. WILLIAM⁷ BARNES, born at Decatur, Ill., 3 Sept. 1860, died there 1 May 1930; married at Elkhart, Ill., 18 June 1891, CHARLOTTE LANCRAFT GILLET, born at Cornland, Ill., 28 Oct. 1865, died at Decatur 22 Feb. 1953, daughter of John Dean and Lemira (Parke) Gillett of Elkhart.

Dr. Barnes graduated at the Decatur High School in 1877 and at the State Normal School in 1878. He studied at the University of Illinois in 1879, and received the degree of B.S. at Harvard 1883 and that of M.D. at the Harvard Medical School in 1886. He did postgraduate work at Boston City

Hospital, also abroad at Heidelberg, München and Vienna. He received the honorary degree of D.Sc. from Milliken University, 1929.

He began medical practice at Decatur in 1890 and enjoyed a successful career as a surgeon. He was one of the builders of Decatur and Macon County Hospital and its president. In World War I he was chairman of the Medical Advisory Board, District 14. He was a member of many medical societies, as well as of a number of social clubs, including Decatur, Elks and Country Clubs, University Club of Chicago, Harvard Club of New York, and Cosmos Club of Washington.

He was an enthusiastic entomologist and won wide recognition for building up the largest collection of North American Lepidoptera in existence. He netted many of the specimens himself and for years maintained agents in the field. He housed it in Decatur in a specially constructed fireproof museum, with devices for assuring correct temperature and air dryness. Here in vast array were hundreds of thousands of specimens of butterflies and moths that represented years of collecting. After his death the United States Government purchased the collection for \$50,000 and moved it to the National Museum in a special express car. Two skilled men worked two weeks in Decatur ramming home the three hundred thousand insect pins, so that no specimen should jar loose in transit. *The National Geographic Magazine*, Vol. 69, No. 5 (May, 1936), in an article called "Winged Jewels from Many Lands," described this collection and on page 682 showed a picture of Dr. Barnes in his museum. He was a member of entomological societies in the United States, England and France, and contributed many articles to the entomological literature of the world.

Many tributes to his character and accomplishments were paid following his death. The *Decatur Herald* of 2 May 1930 contained a fine editorial headed "Great Heart," which read in part: "About the easiest things to obtain in Decatur are tributes to Dr. Will Barnes. They will come from all kinds of people. Everybody knew that here was a man that long since had ceased to care about himself. No ambition for wealth or increased fame moved him. He was utterly selfless. The frail body that he had so recklessly driven housed a spirit aflame. His great and only passion was human welfare. . . . As a young man he came back to his native town with a surgical technique developed by the greatest hospitals of this country and Europe. He would have made a name for himself in any large city. Decatur and Central Illinois profited by his skill. His later work which absorbed his failing strength is too well known to need comment. His money, his talent, his prestige, all went for the cause that was nearest his heart. The hospital was his life."

He was a member of the Board of Directors of the Decatur Water Supply Company, and the Board passed resolutions after his death, which read in part: "Nature gave him fine mental qualities, quick perceptions, a reten-

tive memory, a quest for knowledge, a sound judgement, a power of persuasion, with an understanding of and a deep affection for his fellow men, a rare faculty for friendship, and a heart that was genial, kind and generous almost to a fault. . . . William Barnes was a distinguished man. He was distinguished in any society in which he found himself. He achieved marked eminence for his ability in his chosen profession of surgery, and his work in entomology brought many of those interested in this branch of science from all parts of this country and foreign lands as well to his door to meet him and view his remarkable collection of lepidoptera. . . . He left the stamp of his character on this community; he made a name for himself, and a contribution to the science of the age in which he lived."

The Directors of the Country Club of Decatur also passed resolutions which stated: "For twenty-one years he was the President of the Country Club of Decatur. He was its founder, its inspiration, its builder. . . . So diversified were his activities that every institution, created or existing for a public good in this city, bears upon its shield cheering and confident words written by Dr. Barnes. He was a great surgeon, a great scientist, a broadminded scholar, a great lover of mankind."

Mrs. William Barnes moved at the age of three with her parents from Cornland to Elkhart, Ill., where she spent her girlhood. Her education was completed at Miss Putnam's Seminary in Boston. Here she majored in music (piano) under the renowned Professor B. J. Lang. Her intense interest and love of music remained throughout her entire life, and she was a talented pianist. In her late sixties, she enrolled as a music student in the University of Arizona under Madam Eleanore Altman.

Following her marriage to Dr. Barnes, she made her home at Decatur. In addition to her lifelong interest in music, she was also very active in numerous civic, church and welfare organizations and projects. She was one of the original organizers of the Decatur Day Nursery, and for many years a member of the Board of Trustees of the Decatur and Macon County Hospital. She was also active in the affairs of St. John's Episcopal Church. She was a member of the D. A. R., of the Decatur Club, and a life member of the Country Club, and a patroness of Sigma Alpha Iota of the Milliken Conservatory. During her husband's lifetime, her house was the meeting place for many of the world's most noted entomologists. She was widely traveled in Europe, Palestine and elsewhere, even in her later years taking her grandchildren on trips abroad. During her last years she was largely confined to her home by declining health.

Children of Dr. William and Charlotte Lancraft (Gillett) Barnes, born at Decatur:

- i. JOAN DEAN GILLETT,⁸ b. 28 Apr. 1892; m. 1 Jan. 1916, DR. SELIM WALKER McARTHUR. See McArthur Family.
- ii. WILLIAM, JR., b. 10 Dec. 1894; d. at Decatur, Ill., 27 Mar. 1950; m. at Decatur,

MCARTHUR—BARNES ANCESTRAL LINES

29 Dec. 1917, ISABELLE VALETTE LEFORGEE, b. 26 Dec. 1898. He was president and chairman of the Citizens National Bank of Decatur; a director of A. E. Staley Manufacturing Co.; vice-president of the Decatur and Macon County Hospital; and a leader in community activities. Children, b. at Decatur:

1. *William III*,⁹ b. 16 Nov. 1920; m. (1) at Peoria, Ill., 12 Feb. 1945, Virginia Anne McDougal, b. at Peoria 20 Dec. 1922, dau. of Robert Davis and Alice (Mathews) (Beadle) McDougal and granddau. of Robert and Virginia (Wheeler) McDougal; divorced 20 May 1957; m. (2) at St. Louis, Mo., 2 Apr. 1960, Julia Terry. He was graduated at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 1939, and at Harvard University, 1943. He served in World War II, 1943-45 as Lieutenant in the U.S.N.R., P.T. Boat, decorated with Bronze Star and British D.S.C. He is president of the Citizens National Bank of Decatur. Children by first wife, b. at Decatur:

A. Letitia Mathews,¹⁰ b. 23 Aug. 1947.

B. William IV, b. 23 Nov. 1949.

Child by second wife, b. at Decatur:

C. Charles LeForgee, b. 7 June 1961.

2. *Gloria Isabelle*, b. 25 May 1923; m. 19 June 1948, Langdon Van Norden of New York, N. Y.

THE GILLETT FAMILY

A great deal of data on the Gillett family has appeared in print. In 1893 an article credited to Salmon Cone Gillette (1830-1890) was published in *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 47, pp. 168-177, entitled "Descendants of Jonathan Gillet, of Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn.," though actually it traced only some of the descendants of Josiah, youngest son of Jonathan¹ Gillett. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor* (1892) pp. 289-300, contains many Gillett records, especially valuable for its quotation of an ancient Gillett Bible entry. In 1910 J. Henry Lea and J. R. Hutchinson published in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 41, pp. 282-283, an abstract of the will of William Gyllett of Chaffcombe, co. Somerset, undoubted father of the emigrant brothers, Jonathan and Nathan. John Insley Coddington in *The American Genealogist*, vol. 15, pp. 208-217 (1939), gave further particulars of the English origin, together with his discovery of the wife of Jonathan Gillett and her ancestry. In 1946 Alice Lucinda Priest started an article in the *Register*, vol. 100, p. 272, on "The Brothers Jonathan and Nathan Gillett and some of their Descendants," which was continued through several issues but unfortunately was dropped before anything had been published on the family of Nathan. And in 1949 Donald Lines Jacobus published in *The American Genealogist*, vol. 25, pp. 174-191, an article on descendants of Sergt. Jeremiah Gillett of Simsbury, Conn., most probably a nephew of Jonathan and Nathan.

It has been suggested that our Gillett family may have been among the Huguenots who fled to southern England from France at the time of the St. Bartholomew massacre in 1572. While that is possible, the name Gillett can be English, a diminutive of the feminine name Jill (Gillian). And the will of William Gyllett mentioned Henry Hutchins (definitely an English name) as a kinsman.

The Rev. William Gillett or Gyllett was instituted Rector of Chaffcombe, co. Somerset, 4 Feb. 1609/10, and died before 2 Apr. 1641 when the inventory of his estate was taken. The total valuation was £259.14.8, including a considerable amount in silver plate and books. His will mentioned daughters Habiah (Abiah) and Mary, land which his son Nathan made over to him by letter of attorney, sons William, Thomas and Jeremiah, and gave two silver spoons apiece to "all of my children in England." This implies that he had children who were not in England, who doubtless had received aid from him when they emigrated and hence received nothing in the will. The son Nathan is mentioned though he had no bequest, and American records prove that Nathan and Jonathan were brothers. Nathan named a daughter Abiah, and Jonathan named a son

Jeremiah, and the Reverend William had children with those names. Furthermore, the Reverend William had a son Elias, born 1612, a graduate of Oxford in 1632, also not named in the will, probably because the cost of a college education constituted his portion. It is significant that our American Nathan Gillett named his eldest son Elias.

I. NATHAN GILLETT

NATHAN¹ GILLETT, born probably at Chaffcombe, co. Somerset, England, about 1610, died at Windsor, Conn., 15 Sept. 1689; married ————, who died at Windsor, 21 Feb. 1670/1.

Nathan and Jonathan Gillett probably came to New England on the *Mary and John* which sailed from Plymouth 20 Mar. 1630 and arrived off Nantasket 30 May 1630. The passengers became the founders of Dorchester, Mass. Nathan was made a freeman of Massachusetts Bay, 14 May 1634 [*Records of Mass. Bay*, 1:369]. He came with the early settlers to Windsor, Conn., probably in 1635, and in 1637 was a soldier under Capt. John Mason in the Pequot War. For this service the General Assembly granted him 50 acres in Oct. 1671 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:161].

Jonathan Gillett returned to England, where he married at Colyton, co. Devon, 29 Mar. 1634, Mary Dolbere or Dolbiar. Soon after, they returned to New England, and Jonathan had land laid out to him in Dorchester in 1635. He came to Windsor either with his brother Nathan or shortly thereafter and died there 23 Aug. 1677, his widow Mary surviving until 5 Jan. 1685/6. His descendant, Lemira Parke, married Nathan's descendant, John Dean⁷ Gillett, to whom she was sixth cousin once removed. Later members of our family thus descend from both brothers.

Nathan Gillett had considerable land granted to him in Simsbury, Conn., but later returned to Windsor. On 31 May 1678, Nathan Gillit and John Moses personally appeared, "being called forth by Elias Gillit and John Moses Jr. both sons to agged men above written to perfect and settle the line," and an agreement was entered [*Simsbury Deeds*, 1 1/2:109]. Nathan's estate was not probated because he had conveyed to his heirs in 1688, the year before his death. Several of these conveyances are entered in *Simsbury Deeds* in the volume quaintly labeled 1 1/2 (one and a half). On 25 Aug. 1688, Nathan Gillit, Sr., conveyed to son-in-law John Slater, "husband to my daughter Abiah" [p. 73]. On 19 Apr. 1688, Nathan Gillit, Sr., of Windsor deeded to son-in-law Eliezer Hill of Simsbury, "husband to my daughter Sarah" [p. 125], and Elias Gillit as oldest son ratified the deed 26 May 1692 because his father had died before acknowledging it. On 18 Apr. 1688, Nathan Gillyt, Sr., of Windsor conveyed to his son-in-law Nicholas Gozard of Simsbury, husband to his daughter Elizabeth, and Elias also had to

ratify this deed [p. 96]. And in March 1687/8, Nathan Gillit of Windsor made distribution of land to his oldest son Elias, Nathan Gillit, Jr., and son-in-law Thomas Wapples of Hartford [p. 143].

Children of Nathan Gillett, Sr., born at Windsor:

- i. ELIZABETH,² b. 6 Oct. 1639; m. NICHOLAS GOZZARD of Simsbury.
- ii. ABIAH, b. 22 Aug. 1641; m. (1) at Windsor, 3 Dec. 1663, ISAIAH BARTLETT, b. at Windsor 13 June 1641, d. there 13 July 1665; m. (2) at Windsor, 15 July 1669, JOHN SLATER, who d. at Simsbury between 15 Aug. 1712 (date of will) and 13 May 1713 (date of inventory) [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:296].
- iii. A CHILD, b. perhaps 1643-44; omitted in list of births, but Matthew Grant's record entered death of a child of Nathan, 1646.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 14 June 1646; d. 13 July 1655.
- v. ELIAS, b. 1 July 1649; d. at Windsor 15 Feb. 1731/2; m. (1) at Simsbury, 29 Oct. 1676, SARAH GRIFFIN, dau. of Sergt. John; m. (2) before 1700, REBECCA (KELSEY) MESSENGER, b. at Windsor 2 Jan. 1659/60, dau. of Mark Kelsey and widow of Nathaniel Messenger.
- vi. SARAH, b. 15 July 1651; m. at Simsbury, 29 Dec. 1679, ELEAZER HILL, who d. at Windsor 3 Mar. 1724/5.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 29 Aug. 1653; d. 13 July 1655.
- +viii. NATHAN, b. 17 Aug. 1655.
- ix. REBECCA, b. 8 Dec. 1657; m. THOMAS WHAPLES, who d. at Hartford, Conn., between 10 Feb. 1712/13 (date of will) and 3 Apr. 1713 (date of inventory) [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:328].

II. NATHAN GILLETT, JR.

NATHAN² GILLETT, born at Windsor, Conn., 17 Aug. 1655, died there 30 Jan. 1751/2; married first, at Windsor, 30 June 1692, REBECCA OWEN, born at Windsor, 28 Mar. 1666, died (not found), daughter of John and Rebecca (Wade) Owen; married second, at Windsor, 30 Mar. 1704, HANNAH BUCKLAND, born at Windsor, 28 June 1676, living 1725, daughter of Timothy and Abigail (Vore) Buckland.

Nathan returned to Windsor from Simsbury. On 25 Jan. 1691 the Town of Simsbury granted him land on which to build a mansion within three years; he evidently decided not to settle there, for on 18 Dec. 1695 a house lot formerly given to Nathan Gillit, "sd Nathan not performing sd articles and obligation," the Town revoked the grant and gave it to John Humphrey, Jr. In 1696 Nathan Gillit, taylor, of Windsor sold land received from his father Nathan Gillit. [Simsbury Deeds, 1 1/2:225, 41, 179.]

We do not doubt he was the Nathan who died 1751/2, over 96 years old, for we know he was living at 90 in 1745 when mentioned in his son Nathan's will, see below. Nathan and Hannah Gillett were named 24 May 1725 in a late distribution of the estate of her father Timothy Buckland [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:416].

Children of Nathan and Rebecca (Owen) Gillett, born at Windsor:

- +i. ISAAC,³ b. 2 Aug. 1693.
- ii. DINAH, b. 18 Oct. 1696; m. at Simsbury, 31 Dec. 1724, Josiah Higley.
- iii. NATHAN, b. ca. 1698-99; d. in 1745. He had a variegated career. His will, dated 10 June 1745, proved 9 July 1745 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 3:403], calls him "formerly of Windsor, in the County of Hartford and Colony of Connecticut, in New England, late of St. Thomas in the East, on the Island of Jamaica, in the West Indies, but now resideing in Lebanon, in the County of Windham and Colony aforsd." He gave £50 to "my honoured father Nathan Gillet of Windsor" and his wearing apparel to his brothers Isaac Gillett and Noadiah Gillett and his sister Dinah Higley; the residue to his son George Gillett. If George die under the age of 21, the residue to go to his two brothers and one sister above, the two brothers to be executors.
- iv. NOADIAH, b. ca. 1701-02; m. at Windsor, 29 Sept. 1737, SARAH OWEN, and had issue.

Children of Nathan and Hannah (Buckland) Gillett, born at Windsor:

- v. AZARIAH, b. 28 Mar. 1705.
- vi. ANN, b. 3 Apr. 1707; m. at Simsbury, 15 Sept. 1729, BENJAMIN HAYES, who d. at Simsbury, 19 Oct. 1744. His widow Ann gave bond as administratrix, with Othniel Gillett as bondsman; the children were named as Zedekiah, Zadok, Zenus, Hannah and Anna [Manwaring's *Digest*, 3: 414].
- vii. "ZABUD," b. 6 Apr. 1710, if the name was correctly copied for the Barbour Index, State Library; Stiles, *Hist. Windsor*, states it as Zabed. Possibly the name was Zadok or Zenus, names which his sister Ann gave to children.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 11 Aug. 1712; d. 28 Dec. 1721.
- ix. OTHNIEL, b. 7 Jan. 1714/15; m. and had children recorded in Simsbury 1741 to 1750, including twins Nathan and Azariah, named for his father and brother, and a daughter Hannah, named for his mother.
- x. GIDEON, b. 12 Aug. 1717.

III. ISAAC GILLETT

ISAAC³ GILLETT, born at Windsor, Conn., 2 Aug. 1693, died at Turkey Hills, Simsbury, Conn., about Jan. 1765; married at Windsor, 29 Oct. 1719, ELIZABETH GRISWOLD, born at Windsor 5 Feb. 1695, died after 1762, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cook) Griswold.

He was very active in parish work in the Society of Turkey Hills (now East Granby), being on the committee to arrange the building of a meeting-house in 1737, on the prudential committee for several years from 1737, on the school committee 1744, moderator at some of the meetings from 1749, and was usually referred to as Sergeant in the records from 1744 to 1764.

His will, dated 24 Dec. 1762, proved by the witnesses 29 Jan. 1765, named "Truly & Well Beloved Wife Elizabeth," sons Isaac (to whom he gave his great Bible), Zacheus and Jacob, and daughter Elizabeth (to have £50).

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth (Griswold) Gillett, born at Windsor:

- i. ISAAC,⁴ b. 16 May 1720; m. at Simsbury, Conn., 28 Dec. 1742, HONORA STEPHENS.
Seven children recorded in Simsbury, 1743-1750.
- +ii. ZACCHEUS, b. 18 Dec. 1724.
- iii. JACOB, b. 29 Jan. 1726/7; m. 15 Dec. 1744, LYDIA PHELPS, b. 10 Sept. 1728, dau. of Joseph and Rebecca (North) Phelps. [Proved by *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 13:19-20.] Six children, born 1745-1761.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb. 1728/9.
- v. ARA, b. 28 Dec. 1731; d. 28 Dec. 1736.
- vi. ARA, b. 10 Dec. 1739; d. before 1762.

IV. CAPT. ZACCHEUS GILLETT

CAPT. ZACCHEUS⁴ GILLETT, born at Windsor, Conn., 18 Dec. 1724 (29 Dec. 1724, by his gravestone, which is the same date revised to New Style), died 7 Jan. 1793 (gravestone at Simsbury, Conn.); married first, at Simsbury, 15 Dec. 1743, RUTH PHELPS, born at Simsbury, 5 Apr. 1724, died there (East Granby) about 1771-75, daughter of Timothy and Rachel (Moore) Phelps; married second, 17 Dec. 1778, SARAH (THRASHER) DEAN, born about 1745, died at Wolcott, Conn., 30 Dec. 1784, daughter of Bezaleel and Hannah (West) Thrasher, and widow of John Dean; married third, at Granby, 2 Jan. 1787, HANNAH STEVENS of Granby, probably the widow of Ens. Thomas Stevens who had died at East Granby 17 Oct. 1783.

He lived in Simsbury, Conn., until 1775, when he removed to Farmingbury Parish (Wolcott), where his son Alexander was the pastor.

He was established Ensign of the 3d Company in Simsbury, 1st Conn. Regiment, May 1761; Lieutenant of the same, May 1764; and Captain of the same, Oct. 1772 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 11:507; 12:255; 14:7].

He and his Simsbury company were called into service at the time of the Lexington Alarm, April 1775 [*Conn. Men in the Revolution*, p. 21]. As he was then over 50, he probably did not remain in command of the company much longer. His family was solidly on the patriotic side. We find that Zaccheus Gillett [his son] was Drummer in the 4th Co. (Capt. Elihu Humphrey of Simsbury), 1st Regt., from 8 July to 18 Dec. 1775; and Zaccheus was Drum Major and Nathan Gillett was Fifer under Capt. Joseph Forward, arriving in New York 24 Aug. 1776 and being discharged 25 Sept. 1776 [*ibid.*, pp. 87, 470]. Zaccheus [Jr.] and a third son, Benoni [our ancestor], also appear on one of the muster rolls that have been preserved, as serving together in the Short Levies, 3d Conn. Regt., from 9 May to 10 Dec. 1782 [*Coll. of Conn. Hist. Society*, 8:106, 126; 12:342].

He was active in parish affairs, being elected to the school committee for 1760, the prudential committee, 1763-1765, treasurer, 1766-1769, moderator 1771 and 1775 [Bates, *Records of the Society or Parish of Turkey Hills*, *passim*].

Following his third marriage, he settled in Granby. His gravestone reads: "In memory of Capt. Zacheus Gillett, he was born Dec. 29, A.D. 1724, was blessed with numerous offspring, lived respected & died lamented Jan. 7, A.D. 1793, in the 69th year of his age. In Adam all men die & return to the dust."

His will, endorsed "The Last Will & Testament of Capt Zacheus Gillet late of Granby Deceased Received this 17 Day of January 1793" reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen Zacheus Gillet of Granby . . . am at this time through Gods Goodnes in common health and of sound mind and memory and Calling to mind the mortality of my Body and Duty to set my house in order do make and ordain this to be my Last will and testament that is to say principaly and first of all I Give and Rec-omend my soul into the hands of God that gave it and my Body at death I give to the earth to Be Buried in decent Christian buril at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter to be named hoping again to Reseive the same through the merits of Christ at the Resurrection of the Just and as touching such worldly Guds and Estate which has pleased God to Bless me with in this present life I Give and dispose of the same in the following manner and form vis

Imprimis I Give and Bequeath unto my truly and well Beloved wife Hannah the yose of my Grate Bible during hur natral life also I Give her ten pounds Lawful moneys worth to be paid to hur in two years after my dse in Cattle or Grain out of my Estate after her dse said Bible to go to my son Alexandr.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my son Zacheus twenty shilings money within one year after my decease more then I have allready Given him.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my dafter Ruth ten shilings more then I have allready Given hur.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my daughter mary ten shilings more then I have allready Given hur.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my daughter Anne foure pounds to Be paid two years after my deacise in household furniture.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my daughter Rachel five pounds worth in household furniture to Be paid two years after my decease.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my three Little Grand Children that my daughter Elizabeth Left at her death three pounds money when thay Become of age to Be paid eqully among them.

the a Bove Legacies are to Be paid Respectively By my Executors aCording to my will out of my Estate further my will is that after my Just Debts funaral Expencs and the Legicies mentioned in this will be paid all the remaining part of my Estat Boath Real and parsanal shall be Equaly Betwn my three sons Alexander nathan and Benoni to them and thar heirs assigns forever.

Item my will and pleasur is that my sons Alexander Gillet and nathan Gillet shall be the ondy Executors to this my last will and testament and I appoint them thareto and in witness of what is above written I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th day of July Anno Dom 1791 signed sealed published pronounced and deClared By the said ZaCheus Gillet to Be his Las will and testement in the presents of us the subscribers

Ahaz Holcomb
Abner Bull
Edmond Stephens

ZaCheus Gillet

It is quite apparent from the signature and the calligraphy of the will that it is a holographic document, written by the testator himself. It seems clear that he spelled his own name Zacheus, though the standard Bible spelling is Zaccheus, accented on the second syllable. Of the witnesses to the will, Capt. Edmund Stephens was probably a stepson, while Ahaz Holcomb's wife Hannah Stevens was probably a stepdaughter.

Children of Capt. Zaccheus and Ruth (Phelps) Gillett, born at Simsbury, Conn.:

- i. ZACCHEUS,⁵ b. 11 Nov. 1745; m. 1768, ELIZABETH HOLCOMB. Five children, baptized in Wolcott, the eldest daughter being named Sarah Thrasher, the maiden name of his stepmother, an unusual and gracious act on his part.
- ii. ARA, b. 4 Oct. 1747; d. 3 Sept. 1748.
- iii. ALEXANDER, b. 14 Aug. 1749; d. at Torrington, Conn., 19 Jan. 1826; m. at Wolcott, 23 Dec. 1778, ADAH ROGERS, b. at Waterbury, Conn., 5 Sept. 1762, d. 10 May 1839, dau. of Dea. Josiah and Sarah (——) Rogers. He was graduated at Yale College, 1770, entered the ministry, and was the first pastor at Farmingbury (Wolcott) from 1773 to 1791, and at Torrington, Conn., from 1792 until his death. The Rev. Samuel Orcutt, in his *History of Wolcott*, devotes thirty pages to Mr. Gillett's ministry there, and Franklin B. Dexter, *Yale Biographies*, 3:379-381, gives a good account of his career and character. Six children, of whom Rev. Timothy Phelps Gillett had a long pastorate at Branford, Conn.
- iv. RUTH, b. 29 Sept. 1751; m. in 1773, ABNER PINNEY, son of Capt. Abraham Pinney of Simsbury. They moved in 1804 to Worthington, Ohio.
- v. MARY, b. 14 Aug. 1753; m. at Wolcott, 25 Nov. 1779, JOSIAH ATKINS of Wolcott.
- vi. NATHAN, b. 29 Sept. 1755; d. 6 July 1835; m. at Wolcott, 16 Apr. 1779, LUCY HARRISON, b. 1 Mar. 1762, d. 5 Sept. 1825, dau. of Dea. Aaron and Jerusha (Warner) Harrison. He lived about nine years in Torrington, then removed to Ohio, where he lived at Tallmadge. Eight children.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Mar. 1758; d. at Wolcott, 24 May 1781; m. at Wolcott, 26 July 1781, ELKANAH SMITH of Wolcott, b. at Derby, Conn., 16 May 1756.
- +viii. BENONI, b. 23 July 1760.
- ix. ANN, b. 3 Jan. 1763; d. 13 Mar. 1793; m. GEORGE CORNISH.
- x. RACHEL, b. 28 Nov. 1765; m. at Wolcott, 22 Apr. 1784, NOAH UZZA NORTON.
- xi. TIMOTHY, b. 21 July 1771; d. 23 Apr. 1780.

V. BENONI GILLETT

BENONI⁵ GILLETT, born at Simsbury [East Granby], Conn., 23 July 1760, died at Fair Haven in New Haven, Conn., 6 June 1844, aged 84; married at Wolcott, Conn., 16 Oct. 1783, PHOEBE DEAN, born about 1770, buried at Fair Haven in New Haven, 29 Dec. 1849, aged 80, daughter of John and Sarah (Thrasher) Dean.

He was a Private in the Revolutionary War, enlisting from Wolcott as a youth under Ensign Lucien Tuttle in the 10th Regt., Conn. Militia, under Lt.-Col. J. Baldwin of Waterbury, Conn. He was in the Burgoyne cam-

paign, Oct. 1777, at one time guarding the British prisoners, and was in service two years. He was on the pension roll in 1832 and in 1840. His name is on the "Roll of Honor" of Revolutionary soldiers of Wolcott. The family cherishes the oak rondelet or canteen marked with his initials which he carried in the war.

Children of Benoni and Phoebe (Dean) Gillett:

- i. SARAH,⁶ b. 1785; d. at Fair Haven, Conn., 29 Mar. 1818 ae. 33; m. 25 Dec. 1803, LEVI TUTTLE, b. 12 Nov. 1777, d. 25 Aug. 1842, son of Hezekiah and Dorothy (Ball) Tuttle. Six children, see *New Haven Gen. Mag.*, 8:1908-09.
- +ii. ELIPHAZ, b. 1 June 1788.
- iii. JOHN DEAN, b. 1790; d. near Lake Fork, Ill., ca. 1847; m. JEMIMA DAVIS. Settled in Bald Knob, Ill. Three children. See page 108.
- iv. MERRITT, lived in Georgia; m.; one son.
- v. RACHEL, b. 31 May 1798; d. 19 Dec. 1819; m. 16 Nov. 1818, SMITH TUTTLE, b. 12 Mar. 1795, d. at Fair Haven, Conn., 7 Mar. 1865, son of Christopher and Abigail (Luddington) Tuttle. He m. (2) ca. 1824 Amarilla (Sanford) Gillett, b. 10 Dec. 1793, d. 16 Sept. 1866, widow of Eliphaz Gillett, who follows.
- vi. MARIUS, settled in Florida, killed by lightning; had a family.
- vii. CHARLOTTE, m. JAMES HINE.
- viii. ASAHIEL, b. 1801; d. 3 Nov. 1822, unm.; an officer on his brother Eliphaz's ship.
- ix. BENONI, b. ; d. at Fair Haven, Conn., 10 Jan. 1886; m. 21 Sept. 1814, LUCRETIA BRADLEY, bapt. at East Haven, 27 Oct. 1796, d. at Fair Haven, 24 Jan. 1866 ae. 70, dau. of William and Mary (Moulthrop) Bradley. Three children.

VI. ELIPHAZ GILLETT

ELIPHAZ⁶ GILLETT, born at Wolcott, Conn., 1 June 1788, died at St. Augustine, Fla., 1 Nov. 1822; married first, at Fair Haven, Conn., 17 Dec. 1809, ESTHER ROWE, born at Fair Haven 14 Dec. 1795, died there 1 June 1812, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Hughes) Rowe; married second, 10 Nov. 1813 (Bible record), AMARILLA SANFORD, born 10 Dec. 1793, died 16 Sept. 1866, daughter of Jairus and Lucy (Cook) Sanford. She married second, about 1824, Smith Tuttle, born 12 Mar. 1795, died 7 Mar. 1865, who was widower of Rachel Gillett, sister of Eliphaz.

He lived in the Fair Haven section of New Haven, Conn. He was a ship owner and seafaring man, owned three ships and a large warehouse, and commanded his own vessel. While on a voyage as Captain of his own brig, *John*, he died in St. Augustine, probably of yellow fever. Orcutt's *History of Wolcott* states that while there he was invited to tea and died the next afternoon, having been poisoned. This story is denied by his immediate descendants, the Gilletts of Elkhart, Ill. However, following his death, the ship was returned to New Haven by the second mate and a Spanish crew. His brother Asahiel was also an officer on this ship and died two days after Eliphaz.

Child of Eliphaz and Esther (Rowe) Gillett:

- i. ALMIRAH,⁷ b. in 1810; d. in 1817.

Children of Eliphaz and Amarilla (Sanford) Gillett, born at Fair Haven:

- ii. ADALINE, b. 20 Oct. 1814; d. 12 Nov. 1815.
- iii. ADALINE, b. 1 Oct. 1816; d. 9 Aug. 1850; m. CYRUS CHAMBERLIN. He m. (2) Feb. 1851, Adeline C. Allen.

Children:

1. *Amarilla Tuttle*,⁸ b. 19 Mar. 1837; d. at Chicago, Ill., 2 May 1904; m. at New Haven, Conn., 29 Jan. 1862, Robert Zephaniah Swift, b. 3 Nov. 1837, d. 28 June 1908.
2. *Abbie Gillett*, b. 9 Nov. 1840; d. in 1931; m. at Derby, Conn., 14 Feb. 1862, William Strong Browne of Derby, b. at Milford, Conn., 29 Nov. 1837, d. 14 Feb. 1923.
3. *Adeline Gillett*, b. at Derby, Conn., 28 July 1850; d. at Lincoln, Ill., 29 Mar. 1925; m. at Elkhart, Ill., 19 Aug. 1875, Erastus Wright Bates, b. at Derby, Vt., 15 June 1846, d. at Miami, Fla., 15 Mar. 1919.

Children:

- A. Annie C.,⁹ b. at Elkhart, Ill., 22 Feb. 1877; m. at Lincoln, Ill., 19 Aug. 1902, Edward C. Lutz, b. at Lincoln, Ill., 6 Jan. 1872, d. there 8 Jan. 1948. Children b. at Lincoln:
 - a. Marian C.,¹⁰ b. 11 Oct. 1903; m. James O. Peck.
 - b. Adeline Louise, b. 16 Sept. 1907.
- B. Adeline Gillett, b. at Elkhart, Ill., 5 Feb. 1880; m. at Lincoln, Ill., 15 May 1901, Robert Palmer Hartnell, b. at Cleveland, Ohio, 21 Oct. 1878, d. at Detroit, Mich., 2 Oct. 1945. Child:
 - a. George William,¹⁰ (Lt.), b. at Detroit, 21 Feb. 1902, d. at Louisville, Ky., 7 Nov. 1930; m. Elizabeth Virginia Savage, b. 19 Feb. 1904. Children: (1) Adeline Virginia,¹¹ b. at San Antonio, Tex., 4 Feb. 1925, m. at Fort Leavenworth, Kans., 28 Dec. 1946, William Tuller Pence; (2) George W. (Lt.), b. at Honolulu, Hawaii, 16 July 1926.
- c. William C., b. at Lincoln, Ill., 9 Oct. 1881; m. at Lincoln, 30 May 1907, Annette Leefe Blinn, b. at Lincoln 12 Feb. 1886. Children:
 - a. Annette Leefe,¹⁰ b. at Lincoln, 6 May 1908; m. (1) Oct. 1924, Weldon Quisenbury; m. (2) at Miami, Fla., Robert Robinson. Child by first husband: (1) William,¹¹ b. at Miami in 1925, adopted by stepfather. Child by second husband: (2) Bethany.
 - b. William C., b. at Chicago, Ill., 16 Apr. 1926.

- +iv. JOHN DEAN, b. 28 Apr. 1819.

- v. SHERMAN, b. 31 Dec. 1821; d. 24 Apr. 1824.

- vi. RACHEL, b. in 1823; m. HENRY A. TERRY; res. Crescent City, Iowa. Four children: Henry, Charlotte, Lillie, and Fanny.

Mrs. Gillet by her second husband had Tuttle children:

- i. Smith, Jr., m. Charlotte Lancraft.
- ii. Susan, m. 8 Feb. 1858, Hiram D. Keays and d. 9 Apr. 1859, having had one child who d. in infancy.

VII. JOHN DEAN GILLETT

JOHN DEAN⁷ GILLETT, born at Fair Haven in New Haven, Conn., 28 Apr. 1819, died at Mackinac, Mich., 25 Aug. 1888, buried at Elkhart, Ill.; married near Mt. Pulaski, Logan Co., Ill., 31 Mar. 1842 (LOUISE) LEMIRA PARKE, born at Lyons, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1821, died at Elkhart, Ill., 21 Sept. 1901, daughter of Elisha and Abiah (Hickox) Parke.

His father died when he was only three years old. He remained with his mother until he was 17, then went to Georgia with his cousin, James Hine. He returned to Fair Haven, Conn., in 1837 and attended Pearl's Academy. In 1838 he went to Illinois by way of the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers to St. Louis, then by stagecoach to Springfield, whence he walked 37 miles to the home of his uncle, the elder John Dean Gillett, at Bald Knob, in what is now part of Logan County. He commenced work on the farm at \$8 a month. After two years he improved a farm at Cornland in Logan County, investing every penny he could save in government land, and in 1841 built the first frame house, plastered and shingled, in the county.

In September 1869 he moved with his family to Elkhart, Ill., which as late as 1818 had been an Indian reservation, and built a house on top of Elkhart hill, where he lived the remainder of his life. Over the years he kept investing in land in Logan and adjoining counties until he acquired 20,000 acres, and from his porch so far as the eye could reach the land was his. In addition to raising corn and other grains on this then virgin soil, he began raising finer and finer cattle in enormous numbers, until he became famous in the Chicago markets as the "Cattle King of Illinois." He won many prizes at the stock shows, and was the first man to ship cattle on the hoof to Europe. The *Breeders Gazette* gave him special attention in its 25th anniversary number about 1940.

He was a close personal friend of Abraham Lincoln, who was his lawyer, and he was one of the forty men who went in 1861 to Washington as a bodyguard for President Lincoln. It is said that he and Lincoln laid out the town site of Lincoln, Ill., Abe pacing out the north and south streets and Gillett pacing the east and west blocks, "which are about one-half as long." He founded the First National Bank of Lincoln, Ill., and was its first president.

He died suddenly while sitting on the celebrated piazza of the Grand Hotel at Mackinac Island, Michigan. His tomb, in the little Elkhart cemetery almost in the center of the farm empire he had built, bears the epitaph: "what so ever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might."

We have an account of Mrs. Gillett written by her sister, Mrs. Elizabeth L. (Parke) Stratton, entitled "Reminiscences of my dear sister, Lemira Parke Gillett when she was a young woman." This reads:

"My sister was nineteen years old when our family moved from Coburg,

Canada, to Springfield, Illinois. She was a universal favorite in society, handsome and agreeable. Coming to Springfield where our uncle Virgil Hickox was in business with Bela Webster, one of the most sought-for men in society, she was at once through his kindness introduced into the society of the best people of Springfield. Later, when our uncle married Catherine Cabiness, their home was an attractive place for her to visit, so she made long stays to enjoy the pleasure of the city in contrast to our home eighteen miles in the country. The young gentlemen, that were her gallants then, are some of them renowned now, Lincoln, Douglass, Shields, and many others less well known. Many trips they used to make to our country home, to persuade her to return to the city for festivities they wished her lively personality to brighten. As a child, I thought her accounts of those visits more delightful than fairy tales.

"Almost the only girl friend she had in the country home was Almira Gillett Whittle, but they used to have house parties, visiting each other, and inviting friends from Springfield. Almira was often escorted by her cousin, John D. Gillett, who lived with her. He finally decided the attractions were so great that he came with the end in view to win her for his wife. He was one of the most attractive of men, with a magnetism never surpassed. When he had gained her consent, he at once began to prepare a home for his bride. Two young men who had come from Connecticut with him to the then 'Far West' and were house carpenters built the house. It was the best house north of Springfield at that time, and when ready, he came for the wife.

"The bride, as is always said, but was surely true in my estimation, looked 'just lovely.' Her dress was a white Swiss muslin with white satin ribbons at neck and waist and to tie her hair, braided and folded at the back of her head. Her flowers were wild plum blossoms and buds, beautiful in bouquet and hair. It was only a home wedding with a few girl friends staying in the house to dress the bride. The ceremony was performed by the only clergyman known in frontier times, the 'Methodist Circuit Rider.' The poor man was so frightened by the ordeal that if anyone had fainted it would have been he. The next day, the young couple journeyed to their own home. The distance, fourteen miles, did not deter them from coming through the summer every Saturday eve to spend Sunday with the home folks, as there were no churches then, or neighbors.

"Their hospitality was renowned from the first, as it continued to be through their long lives. Lemira's old friends and relatives from Springfield often tested the capacity of the little home, built for two, but which in twenty years spread out till it covered a goodly family of eight children."

Children of John Dean and Lemira (Parke) Gillett, born at Elkhart:

- i. SUSAN EMMA,⁸ b. 2 July 1843; d. 28 Aug. 1844.

- ii. EMMA SUSAN, b. 11 Feb. 1845; m. (1) 24 Nov. 1864, HIRAM DAVID KEAYS, of Elkhart, b. 1834, d. 1868; m. (2) 11 Feb. 1873, Hon. RICHARD JAMES OGLESBY, Gov. of Illinois and U. S. Senator, b. 25 July 1824, d. 24 Apr. 1899, son of Jacob and Isabella (Watson) Oglesby of Kentucky. Governor Oglesby m. (1) 1859 Ann White, who d. 1868. Child by first husband:
1. *Hiram Gillett*,⁹ b. 8 June 1867; m. 14 Oct. 1897 Lucy Cecelia Herod. They lived in Cornland, Ill. Children:
 - A. John Gillett,¹⁰ b. 2 Feb. 1898; d. Aug. 1939.
 - B. Elizabeth, b. 25 Mar. 1902; m. William McClellan Drake, b. 20 Sept. 1902, son of John B. Drake, Sr., of Chicago. Children:
 - a. Susan,¹¹ b. 8 Oct. 1929; m. (1) 19 May 1951 Gordon Bent; m. (2) at Lake Forest, Ill., 20 Aug. 1960, Albert B. Dick, Jr. Children by first husband:
 - (1) Elizabeth Keays,¹² b. 27 Mar. 1952.
 - (2) Catherine Drake, b. 1 June 1955.
 - b. William McClellan, Jr., b. 10 Dec. 1932; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 8 June 1960, Anstiss Hammond. Children:
 - (1) Victoria Crowninshield, b. 25 May 1961.
 - (2) Valentine Keays, b. 10 Mar. 1963.
 - c. Susan, b. 28 Jan. 1907; m. 17 June 1937, Robert Stafford Greene, b. 2 Apr. 1907. Children:
 - a. Susan Inez,¹¹ b. 7 Nov. 1938.
 - b. Elizabeth Keays, b. 5 Oct. 1940; m. 7 Jan. 1962, Christopher McCutcheon.
 - c. Nancy, b. 12 Oct. 1946.
- Children by second husband:
2. *Felicite Louise*, b. 27 Aug. 1874; d. at Rome, Italy, 29 July 1954; m. 24 Sept. 1924, Count Alessandro Cenci Bolognetti.
 3. *Richard James*, b. 27 Sept. 1875, d. unm.
 4. *John Dean Gillett*, b. 17 Mar. 1877; d. 26 May 1938; Lt.-Gov. of Illinois, 1908 and 1916; m. (1) Edith Ames of Kankakee, annulled; m. (2) 1929, Augusta (Smith) Carroll, widow of Charles J. B. Carroll of Springfield.
 5. *Jasper Ernest*, b. 10 Feb. 1882; m. (1) 1912 Maud Byrum; divorced; m. (2) Myrtle Nicholson. Children by first wife:
 - A. Richard James,¹⁰ b. 1913; m. (1) Marjorie Bernardine Lanterman; divorced; m. (2) Yolande Perkins of Taylorville, Ill.; divorced.

Children by first wife, b. at Lincoln:

 - a. Carolyn¹¹ (twin), b. 5 Apr. 1936; m. Sept. 1959 Edward Michael Ogen.
 - b. Jacqueline (twin), b. 5 Apr. 1936.

Children by second wife:

 - c. Richard James, III, b. Apr. 1947.
 - d. Yolande, b. 5 Nov. 1949.
 - B. John Louis, b. 1920; m. in 1941 Carlotta Marie Russo, b. in 1922. Children:
 - a. Carlotta Gillett,¹¹ b. 30 Aug. 1942; m. 6 Oct. 1962 John Norman Paulk. Child:
 - (1) John N.,¹² Jr., b. in 1963.
 - b. Victoria Wright, b. 24 Feb. 1944.

Children by second wife:

- c. Emma Jean, m. ——— Counts.
- d. James Edward.
- iii. GRACE ADELINE, b. 5 Mar. 1848; d. 5 Aug. 1891; m. 6 May 1885, DAVID T. LITTLER, of Springfield, Ill., who d. Apr. 1891; no children. He m. (1) Mary Logan, by whom he had one child.
- iv. ELIPHAZ, b. 3 Aug. 1850; d. 15 Aug. 1854.
- v. NINA LEMIRA, b. 23 July 1852; d. at Chicago, Ill., 12 Jan. 1938, unm., bur. at Elkhart. She lived much of her life in Paris.
- vi. MARY KATHERINE, b. 26 Feb. 1855; d. 22 May 1935; m. 4 Nov. 1874, JAMES EDGAR HILL, who d. at Fair Hope, Ala., Aug. 1937, son of Thomas Bragg and Harriet (Logan) Hill. His father, from Lexington, Ky., was a founder of Frankfort, Ill. He was Mayor of Lincoln for two terms about 1900. Children:
 - 1. *Nina Gillett*,⁹ b. 17 Sept. 1875; d. young.
 - 2. *Edgar Logan*, b. 11 Sept. 1882; d. at Miami, Fla., 14 Feb. 1941; m. Dec. 1906, Gladys Patterson of Boston; divorced. Child:
 - A. Logan Spaulding Gillett,¹⁰ b. 9 Oct. 1907; d. at Worcester, Mass., 12 Oct. 1961; m. at New York City, 6 June 1930, Nancy Dearing Day, b. at Louisville, Ky., 1 July 1908, d. at New York, 19 July 1956, dau. of William Julian and Phoebe Arnold (Dearing) Day. Children:
 - a. Peter Logan Gillett,¹¹ b. at New York City, 10 Aug. 1934; m. Marien Joy Parmater, b. at Elkhart, Ind., 7 Mar. 1936. Children: (1) Richard Logan,¹² b. at New York, 3 Nov. 1957; (2) Peter Dearing, b. at Elkhart, Ind., 13 Oct. 1959.
 - b. Stanfield, b. 17 Nov. 1941; m. at Riverside, Conn., 18 Aug. 1962, Marianne Körst, b. Copenhagen, Denmark, 21 Jan. 1941.
 - 3. *John Dean Gillett*, b. 7 Sept. 1884; d. 12 June 1962; m. 1914, Irene Harry, b. 4 July 1890. They lived in Lincoln, Ill. He was Master in Chancery. No children.
 - 4. *Lemira Katherine Gillett*, b. 3 Aug. 1891; m. (1) 10 Dec. 1917, Capt. James N. W. McClure, U.S.A., b. 28 May 1893. He was graduated at West Point; resigned from the Army and became a banker in Paris, Ky. She m. (2) Risley Goldsborough Hunt, of Washington, D. C. Child by first husband:
 - A. John Dean Gillett,¹⁰ b. 27 June 1920; m. (1) 5 July 1941, Georgia Ann Turner, b. 6 Oct. 1919, dau. of Allen and Anna (Dunn) Turner of Harvard, Mass.; divorced; m. (2) Barbara Blumenthal.
- vii. AMARYLLIS TUTTLE, b. 17 Jan. 1857; d. at Washington, D. C. (where she had lived for many years), 29 Apr. 1921, unm.
- viii. JESSIE DEAN, b. 15 Feb. 1859; d. at Elkhart, Ill. (her home) 6 Sept. 1947.
- ix. JOHN PARKE, b. 24 Feb. 1861; d. 8 Sept. 1901; m. 8 Mar. 1887, INEZ MERMIER; no children. She m. (2) William Jamison.
- x. ADAH, b. 2 Mar. 1863; d. 25 Dec. 1863.
- +xi. CHARLOTTE LANCRAFT, b. 28 Oct. 1865; d. 22 Feb. 1953; m. 18 June 1891, DR. WILLIAM BARNES of Decatur, Ill.

THE DEAN FAMILY

The family of John and Walter Dean or Deane of Taunton, Mass., was one of the earliest to attract the notice of American genealogists, for in 1849 a substantial account, prepared by William Reed Deane of Boston, was published in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (then called the *New England Genealogical and Antiquarian Register*), volume 3, pp. 375-87. Much additional information has since been published, and the present compiler, aided by several genealogists, has obtained much unpublished data relating to our branch of the family. Our present account is also indebted to a manuscript genealogy, "Notes on John Deane and the First Seven Generations of his Descendants" collected by Hon. Josiah Hammond Drummond and copied from his manuscript by Elizabeth Deane Ramsey, 1903, in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston.

The surname was apparently a place name, derived from the Saxon *den* or *dene*, signifying a valley. It is found at an early date and became a fairly common name in England.

Rev. Samuel Deane, who published a *History of Scituate, Mass.*, in 1831, left a memorandum that the brothers John and Walter Deane came to New England in 1638 from Chard, near Taunton in Somersetshire. This may have been based on an old family tradition or records, and was proved correct when William Dean, Esq., of London, England, communicated to the *New England Register* (above cited) the wills of William Deane and William Cogan (vol. 51, pp. 432-37).

The will of William Deane of Southchard in the parish of Chard, co. Somerset, dated 22 July 1634, probated 11 Oct. 1634, named his sons John, Thomas (already provided for), Walter, and Isaac, and daughters Susan Deane, Eleanor Deane, Margery Strong (and her son John Strong), and Elizabeth (youngest daughter), and made his eldest son William Deane executor. There had doubtless been a settlement already made on the eldest son. The Bishop's transcript of the Chard parish register shows that Walter son of William Deane of South Chard was baptized 13 May 1612 [*ibid.*, 80:336].

Caleb Strong, a descendant of Elder John Strong, left an account of that family written in 1777, accurate in most particulars, but he stated that John Strong came over in 1630 [he did not come until 1635], that his first wife, unnamed, died on the passage or shortly after, and that a son John was the only surviving child by this wife; also, that a sister of Strong came with him "who afterwards married a person by the name of Dean" [*ibid.*, 23:294-95]. It now seems certain that John Strong's first wife was Margery

Deane, sister of John and Walter Deane, with whom he moved about 1638 to Taunton, Mass.

The will of William Cogan of South Chard, co. Somerset, in 1654 named his "daughter Eleanor Deane wife of Walter Deane in New England" [*ibid.*, 51:434-35]. Some have therefore concluded that Alice wife of John Deane was sister of Elder John Strong. That is entirely possible but unproved. In the first place, Caleb Strong, writing nearly a century and half after the event, may have been misinformed, since we now know that John Strong married a sister of the Deane brothers. In the second place, we do not actually know that Eleanor was the only wife of Walter, or that Alice was the only wife of John, so it would be theoretically possible that either of them had a Strong wife, who was neither Alice nor Eleanor. One theory has been suggested which is certainly wrong, namely, that William Cogan's daughter Eleanor Deane may have been actually a stepdaughter and sister of John Strong. This is based on the fact that Cogan's will named three daughters, Mrs. Eleanor Deane, Joan Cogan, and Eleanor Cogan. But it was then not uncommon for two living children to receive the same name, and a careful reading of the terms of the will by anyone familiar with the legal customs and phraseology of the period can lead only to the conclusion that all three were blood daughters of William Cogan.

I. JOHN DEAN

JOHN¹ DEANE OF DEAN, born presumably at Chard, co. Somerset, England, before 1612, possibly ca. 1602-03, died at Taunton, Mass., between 25 Apr. 1660 (date of will) and 7 June 1660 (date of probation); married ALICE ———, who survived him and died about 1677.

With his brother Walter he came to New England about 1637, and after about a year in Dorchester, Mass., came with others to Taunton, Mass. In the list of freemen admitted in Plymouth Colony, 4 Dec. 1638, the names of John Strong, John Deane and Walter Deane are entered consecutively and in that order. He became a recognized leader in church and town affairs, filling various offices such as constable, surveyor of highways, and selectman. His homestead was on the river bank.

An anecdote of him preserved by tradition [*N.E.H.G. Register*, 3:383] is that when on a hunting expedition alone, he perceived through the bushes some Indians cautiously approaching, evidently with a hostile purpose, and that he caused them to scatter and flee by calling, "Rush on boys, and we'll have them," at the same time firing his gun and rushing forward.

His strong Puritan feeling is evidenced by a clause in his will: "My will is that these my overseers with the Consent of my Wife shall in Case heer be no Settled Ministry in Taunton; they shall have full power to sell either

the whole or a parte of these my Housing and Lands, soe as my Children and Posteritie may remove elsewhere, where they may enjoy God in his Ordinances" [*ibid.*].

The will of John Deane, dated 25 Apr. 1660, proved 7 June 1660, mentioned wife Alice; oldest son John; second son Thomas; third son Israel; two young sons, Isaac and Nathaniel; and daughter Elizabeth.

His son Israel made his will 7 Aug. 1677, mentioning brothers Isaac, Thomas and John, sister Elizabeth, and sister-in-law Katharine. An agreement dated 22 Oct. 1677 [Plymouth Probate, Book 3, pt. 2, pp. 97-98] between John Dean, Thomas Dean, Isaac Dean, Josiah Edson and Elizabeth Edson, recites that "Alice Deane, widow, died intestate, and *not long after* Lt. Israel Deane one of the sons of the said widow," and "we the surviving children of said widow" make agreement to settle both estates.

Children of John and (presumably) Alice (——) Deane:

- +i. JOHN,² b. ca. 1640.
- ii. THOMAS, b. ca. 1642; d. at Taunton in 1697; m. 5 Jan. 1669/70, KATHARINE STEVENS, who d. in 1726, dau. of Thomas Stevens. His will, dated 7 Aug. 1690, proved 15 July 1697, named wife Katharine, only son Thomas, and daughters Hannah, Deborah, Katharine, Lydia, Mercy, and Elizabeth; overseers, brothers John and Isaac. The will of his widow Katharine, dated 14 Mar. 1725/6, proved 12 Jan. 1726/7, named her son Thomas and daughters Hannah Deane, Katharine wife of Samuel Leonard, Lydia wife of George Hall, Mercy wife of Daniel Williams, Elizabeth wife of Benjamin Williams, and grandson John Tisdale, Jr. [he was son of her deceased daughter Deborah, wife of John Tisdale]. We have a second line of descent through the daughter:
 - 1. Mercy,³ b. ca. 1690; d. at Taunton 10 Jan. 1766; m. 1 Feb. 1710 Daniel³ Williams, b. at Taunton ca. 1682, d. there 7 Sept. 1735, son of Samuel² and Mary (Gilbert) Williams and grandson of Richard and Frances (Deighton) Williams. One of their children:
 - A. Phebe,⁴ b. 21 Feb. 1715/16; m. her second cousin, John⁴ Dean; see below.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. ca. 1644; Lieutenant; d. in 1677, unm.
- iv. ISAAC, b. ca. 1646; d. at Taunton in 1710; m. 24 Jan. 1677/8 HANNAH LEONARD.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. ca. 1648; d. before 1677, unm.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1650; d. at Bridgewater in 1734; m. JOSIAH EDSON of Bridgewater.

II. JOHN DEAN

JOHN² DEAN, born at Taunton, Mass., ca. 1640, died there 18 Feb. 1716/17 aged 77 (gravestone on Sumner or "Neck-of-Land"); married at Taunton, 7 Nov. 1663, SARAH EDSON, who died in 1723, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson of Bridgewater, Mass.

Traditionally, he was the first white child born at Taunton. He died during the "Great Snow" as it was called, when the snow was so deep as to

prevent travel, and it is said that he lay dead a long time in his house before the neighbors knew it.

His will, dated 27 Nov. 1711, named his oldest son Samuel, second son John, and third son Israel, wife Sarah, eldest daughter Sarah Howard, daughter Mehitable wife of John [?] Wilbore, and unmarried daughters Elizabeth and Susannah. A codicil dated 6 Jan. 1714/15 gave certain land to the last two, and another codicil made 12 May 1716 made disposition of the share of Susannah, "recently deceased." The will was "entered" 3 July 1716.

Children of John and Sarah (Edson) Dean, born at Taunton:

- i. SAMUEL,³ b. 24 Jan. 1666/7; d. at Taunton 1 Oct. 1731 in 65th yr.; Deacon; m. 15 Dec. 1692 SARAH ROBINSON, who d. at Norton, Mass., 15 Oct. 1741 in 74th yr. They were great-grandparents of Rev. Samuel Deane of Scituate, Mass., who preserved the family traditions alluded to above.
- ii. SARAH, b. 9 Nov. 1668; m. 8 Nov. 1691 Maj. JONATHAN HOWARD of Bridgewater.
- iii. JOHN, b. 6 or 28 July 1670; d. 6 Aug. 1670.
- iv. MEHITABEL, b. 9 Oct. 1671; m. JOSEPH WILBORE.
- +iv. JOHN, b. ca. 1705.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Mar. 1676/7; d. 15 Mar. 1749.
- vii. MARY, b. 15 July 1680; d. 15 Mar. 1749; m. SETH WILLIAMS.
- viii. SUSANNAH, b. 13 Aug. 1683; d. ca. 1716, unm.
- ix. ISRAEL, b. 4 Aug. 1685; d. 14 July 1719; m. 20 Mar. 1704/5 KATHARINE BIRD of Dorchester.

III. JOHN DEAN

JOHN³ DEAN, born at Taunton, Mass., 18 Sept. 1674, died there 31 July 1724 in his 50th year; married 21 Sept. 1699, HANNAH BIRD, born at Dorchester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1677, died at Taunton 15 July 1748 in 71st year, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Williams) Bird, and granddaughter of Richard and Frances (Deighton) Williams.

He was listed in 1700 and in 1710 as a member of the Taunton Military Company.

His widow petitioned 4 Apr. 1748 to have her dower set off, saying her eleven children were all then alive—but the son Abial was then dead. John Deane's real estate was divided 26 Oct. 1749 among (1) heirs of Abial Deane, (2) Mary, oldest daughter, (3) David, (4) Hannah, (5) Elizabeth wife of Stephen Smith, (6) Sarah widow of Nathaniel Williams, (7) John, (8) Anne wife of Jonathan Barney, (9) Zipporah wife of Benjamin Deane, (10) Joseph, (11) Ebenezer.

The will of Hannah Dean, widow, dated 3 July 1748, proved 3 Aug. 1748, mentioned son David Dean; daughters Mary and Hannah Dean; grandson Abial, son of Abial; daughter Zipporah wife of Benjamin Dean; daughter Elizabeth wife of Stephen Smith; daughter Anna wife of Jonathan Barney;

daughter Sarah wife of Nathaniel Williams; sons John, Joseph and Ebenezer Dean; and granddaughters, children of Abial deceased.

Children of John and Hannah (Bird) Dean, born at Taunton, Mass.:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. ca. 1700; d. 23 Mar. 1780 ae. 78, unm.
- ii. ABIAL, b. ca. 1702; m.
- iii. ZIPPORAH, b. ca. 1703; m. BENJAMIN³ DEAN (*Benjamin,² Walter¹*).
- +iv. JOHN, b. ca. 1705.
- v. HANNAH, b. ca. 1707; d. 29 Dec. 1784 ae. 78, unm.
- vi. ANNA, b. ca. 1709; m. JONATHAN BARNEY.
- vii. SARAH, b. ca. 1711; m. NATHANIEL WILLIAMS.
- viii. DAVID, b. ca. 1712; d. 27 Apr. 1801, unm.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1714; m. 18 Mar. 1732 STEPHEN SMITH.
- x. JOSEPH, b. ca. 1716; m. KATHERINE WILLIS.
- xi. EBENEZER, b. ca. 1720; m.

IV. JOHN DEAN

JOHN⁴ DEAN, born at Taunton, Mass., ca. 1705, died there 19 Nov. 1750; married PHEBE WILLIAMS, his second cousin, born at Taunton 21 Feb. 1715, died probably after 1790, daughter of Daniel and Mercy (Dean) Williams.

He was a farmer, of Taunton, of whom we find little in the records. He died in middle life, leaving his wife with young children to raise. His widow Phebe was appointed administratrix 15 Dec. 1750, and the estate inventoried at £401.11.2. Her mother helped as a deed dated 21 Apr. 1760 attests; for Marcy Williams of Taunton, widow, for 20 shillings (a nominal amount) paid by "my daughter Phebe Dean of Taunton, widow, in behalf of her sons, and for the goodwill and affection I bare to my grandchildren, ye children of Phebe Dean, viz. John, Abijah, Daniel, Nathan and Zebulon Dean, minors, their comfortable support," conveyed 55 acres to the said five grandsons [Bristol Co. Deeds, 50:185].

On 28 Oct. 1768, freeholders were appointed to appraise and distribute the estate of John Dean of Taunton, and two days later they made their return, distributing a third to his widow Phebe, a double share to John Dean, the eldest son, and single shares to the second son Daniel, the third son Nathan, the eldest daughter Phebe Dean, the fourth son "Zebulond" Dean, and the youngest daughter Mercy Dean.

Our chief knowledge of the children is derived from the deeds, as the widow and children sold their interest in the inherited homestead and lands. On 31 May 1770 Daniel Dean of Stoughton, Suffolk Co., Mass., for £15 sold to [his mother] Phebe Dean of Taunton, "Spinster" [i.e., widow], his interest in her thirds "of my Hon. Father John Dean of Taunton, dec'd, estate" [Bristol Co. Deeds, 53:263].

On 24 Apr. 1771, Phebe Dean of Taunton, widow, and her children, John

Dean, Nathan Dean, Zebulon Dean, Spencer and Mercy Hodges, and Solomon and Phebe Esty, sold land in the great plain as heirs of John Dean late of Taunton deceased [*ibid.*, 56:164].

John Barney, a houseright of Taunton, bought most if not all of the Dean homestead lands from the heirs. He bought 22 Nov. 1770, for £113. 5s.8d., from John Dean of Taunton, yeoman, whose wife Sarah signed with him, all his part in the house, barn, and corn house and land set off to him in the division of John Dean's estate, bounded on the thirds of the widow Phebe Dean [*ibid.*, 53:332]. And on 15 Apr. 1772 a most informative deed was given to the said Barney, for £66.13s.4d., by "Phebe Dean of Taunton, widow of John Dean of Taunton, dec'd, Phebe Esty and Solomon Esty, Spencer Hodges and Marcy his wife, of Stoughton and Stoughtenham in County of Suffolk, John Dean of Middleton in ye Government of Connecticut, and Nathan Dean and Zebulon Dean, both of Taunton in County of Bristol," which "said Phebe, widow, Phebe Esty and Marcy Hodges, Nathan Dean, Zebulon Dean and John Dean are all children and legal representatives of John Dean late deceased," conveying all Phebe's rights in her husband's estate, "in housing lands of the deceased's homestead farm, also the lands I purchased from my son Daniel Dean by deed dated 31 May 1770 (book 53, folio 263)." [*Ibid.*, 67:362.]

Children of John and Phebe (Williams) Dean, born at Taunton but births not recorded:

- +i. JOHN,⁵ b. ca. 1740.
- ii. ABIJAH, living 1760, d. before 1768, unm.
- iii. DANIEL, b. say 1744; gave a deed in 1766, being then a cordwainer of Easton, Mass.; gave deeds 28 Mar. 1768 and 31 May 1770, of Stoughton, Mass., but was back in Taunton by 26 Oct. 1770 when he gave another deed [Bristol Co. Deeds, 49—; 52:33; 53:263]. He followed his brother John to what is now Wolcott, Conn., bought land 17 Nov. 1774 which he sold 7 May 1776 [Southington Deeds, 2:267; Farmington Deeds, 21:256]; bought over 10 acres in Farmingbury [Wolcott] 27 Apr. 1781, and on 20 Feb. 1782 Joseph Sutliff of Waterbury conveyed land in Farmingbury for love to his daughter Anna wife of Daniel Dean of Waterbury [Waterbury Deeds, 17:390; 19:195]. He m. 16 May 1776 ANNA SUTLIFF. On 14 Apr. 1786, James Bronson of Waterbury conveyed two parcels of land to Anna Dean of Fredericksborough, N. Y. [now Putnam County], which she quitclaimed back to him 1 July 1786; but Daniel Deane, "of Waterbury," sold his homestead 24 Feb. 1791 [*ibid.*, 20:118, 379; 22:146]. His later history has not been traced.
- iv. NATHAN, possibly the Nathan Dean listed in the 1790 Census at Norton, near Taunton, Mass.
- v. PHEBE, m. by 1771, SOLOMON EASTY of Stoughton, Mass. In the legal "Warnings" issued by the Town of Foxborough, we find the family group, Phebe Easty, John Deen Easty, Ruth Easty, and Elijah Easty, "from Easton taken in by spencer hodes in Decr 1786" [*N.E.H.G. Register*, 65:40].
- vi. ZEBULON.

- vii. MERCY, m. by 1771 SPENCER HODGES of Stoughton, Mass. He is certainly the Spencer Hodges listed in the 1790 Census at Foxborough, Mass., with a Widow Deane listed immediately beneath his name.

V. JOHN DEAN

JOHN⁵ DEAN, born at Taunton, Mass., about 1740, died "in return from y^e camp at New York" 18 Sept. 1776 (Wolcott, Conn., Church records); married at Taunton, Mass., 22 Jan. 1765, SARAH THRASHER, born about 1745, died 30 Dec. 1784 (Wolcott Church records), daughter of Bezaleel and Hannah (West) Thrasher. She married second, at Wolcott, 17 Dec. 1778, Capt. Zacheus Gillett.

We have included the Dean family in full in our book for several reasons. It is one of the names of Mrs. Joan Dean Gillett McArthur. The Revolutionary ancestor had military service which doubtless brought about his early death. There is a double descent from the first John Deane, and through this family comes a double descent from Richard Williams and his wife Frances Deighton through whom many proved baronial and royal lines have been traced. However, the most important reason for including this family of tillers of the soil is that it required six years of intensive and extensive research and study by several eminent genealogists before the parentage of John⁵ Dean, involving many ancestral lines, was established, and it was felt that the results of all this labor should be made available to others as well as to our immediate family.

The fifth John Dean in direct line from the original colonist was raised a farmer and remained one throughout his short life. He could hardly have been more than ten when his father died, and as the oldest boy of a widow who never remarried, he must have had many responsibilities thrust upon him from a very early age. After coming of age, he began to sell his inherited share of the family homestead and lands. When about 25 he married Sarah Thrasher, and his wife Sarah joined him in his 1770 sale. He had evidently planned for some years to sell out in Taunton and to seek a more productive farm elsewhere.

His father-in-law, Bazaleel Thrasher (named as eldest son in the 1757 will of Elnathan Thrasher of Taunton) was a boatman who evidently plied his trade between Taunton and other ports, including Middletown, Conn., a port on the Connecticut River. He married at Norton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1742, Hannah West of Norton [*Taunton V.R.*, p. 475]. Bezaleel was described as boatman and also as yeoman, of Taunton, in several deeds between 1742 and 1759, when he sold his dwelling house there, and in his last two deeds, both in 1761, he was living at Rochester, Mass. He bought his first land in Middletown, Conn., 13 Jan. 1763 [Middletown Deeds,

19:177], and his identity is proved by the fact that his youngest child, Charles, who was born at Middletown, was baptized at the First Church there 4 Nov. 1764 "by virtue of his wife's renewing her covenant at Taunton."

It is not improbable that our John Dean learned from his father-in-law of the good farms in the valley of the Connecticut River around Middletown, and he may have taken trips to Middletown, where Thrasher had settled in 1763, on the latter's boat. In 1770, as we have seen, he sold his last land in Taunton, except his interest in his mother's dower, and when he came to sell that with the other heirs in 1772, he was described as of Middletown. Presumably he was living there temporarily with the Thrashers while looking for a desirable farm. About this time the territory between Southington Parish in Farmington and Waterbury was rapidly filling with settlers. It was then called Farmingbury Parish and in 1796 was incorporated as the town of Wolcott.

Hence on 9 Apr. 1773 we have his first purchase of land there, of 25 acres with a small house in the "long lotts" [Farmington Deeds, 21:283]. He was destined to live there only three years before his untimely death returning ill from the camp in New York. His identity is well established. John⁵ Dean of Taunton had a brother Daniel; Daniel Dean also bought and lived for some years in what is now Wolcott, and when John died, his probate papers show a debt owing to Daniel Dean. His brother-in-law Elnathan Thrasher also settled in the same village. And John Dean bestowed the middle name West on one of his children, West being the maiden name of the mother of his wife, Sarah Thrasher.

The inventory of his estate was taken 14 Oct. 1776. It included his 1773 purchase, two pieces valued at £32.10.0 and £21.12.0, and another purchase made 10 Feb. 1776, valued at £13. On the back of the inventory is this notation:

"Dean died Sept^r 1776
one Child about 4 Months old
another about Two Years old
they lived about 11½ Months after
their Fathers Death"

The four surviving heirs were then listed. Distribution was delayed until 10 Apr. 1788, when it was made to Apollos, eldest son; Eliphaz, 2nd son; Phebe only daughter; and Nathan West, 3rd son. Phebe's married name of "Gillet" appears in another paper, dated 6 Nov. 1786. [Farmington Probate, File 866.]

The widow Sarah Dean married a widower, father of the Wolcott minister. Under date of 17 Dec. 1778 we find in the Wolcott Church records:

“My honoured Father Zacheus Gillet & Widow Sarah Dean both of Farmingbury: by Sam^l Newell.” Among the baptisms we find under date of 24 June 1781: Eliphas, Phebe & Nathan West children of Sarah & John Dean deceast: she now y^e wife of Capt. Zacheus Gillet.”

Children of John and Sarah (Thrasher) Dean:

- i. APOLLOS,⁶ b. ca. 1766; m. 31 Dec. 1792, SALLY COWLES, b. 22 May 1769, dau. of Asahel and Rachel (Bell) Cowles. They removed to Ohio.
- ii. ELIPHAZ, b. ca. 1768; d. at Wolcott 3 Dec. 1788, unm.
- +iii. PHOEBE, b. ca. 1770; bur. at New Haven, Conn., 29 Dec. 1849 ae. 80; m. at Wolcott, 16 Oct. 1783, BENONI GILLETT, b. at Granby, Conn., 23 July 1760, d. at New Haven 6 June 1844 ae. 84. See the Gillett Family.
- iv. NATHAN WEST, b. ca. 1772.
- v. JOHN, b. 1774; d. 11 Aug. 1777.
- vi. ASAHEL, b. May 1775; d. 10 Aug. 1777.

THE PARKE FAMILY

In 1906 Frank Sylvester Parks published *Genealogy of the Parke Families of Connecticut*, which contains much useful information and is in part our reference source. However, since then further work has been done on the English ancestry, and we have been able to add also much data on our branch of the American family. We are under special indebtedness to Mr. Guy James Parke of Decatur, Illinois, who had research undertaken in England, and for whom the pedigree was certified as recorded in the College of Arms by Archibald G. B. Russell, Esq., *Lancaster Herald*, 27 Oct. 1937.

The line, it is believed, goes back to Robert Parke of Gestingthorpe, co. Essex, 1400 [Morant's *History of Essex*, 2:309]. The lineage is proved back to the William Parke with whom we start our account.

WILLIAM PARKE of Whight House, Gestingthorpe, co. Essex, England, in 1531/2 paid fine for 8 acres of land, late his father's in Gestingthorpe. Wife unknown. Sons:

- i. WILLIAM, acquired Whight House from his brother John Parke; defendant, 1560; plaintiff, 1578; mentioned in the will of his brother John Parke, 1574.
- +ii. ROBERT.
- iii. JOHN, of Gestingthorpe, paid fine for 8 acres of land late his father's in Gestingthorpe, 1552/3; held Whight House aforesaid in 1553; held lands called Collins in Little Maplested, co. Essex; defendant 1560; died in 1574; I.P.M. 30 Apr. 1574; will dated 18 Apr. 1574, proved [Cons. Ct. London]; m. ALICE, dau. of Richard Strutt, of Maplested, co. Essex. Children, named in will 1574, then under age:
 1. John, living 1634; m. Margaret, dau. of Nicholas Martin of Maplested, co. Essex.
 2. Margaret.

ROBERT PARKE, of Acton, co. Suffolk, and Gestingthorpe, co. Essex, sold lands in Gestingthorpe 1571/2; juror 1573 and 1578/9; executor of the will of his brother John Parke, 1574. His own will, dated 12 Feb. 1592/3, was proved [Arch. Suffolk] 3 Apr. 1593. He m. at All Saint's, Sudbury, co. Suffolk, in 1579, ALICE CHAPLIN, who was under 21 in 1575 when she had two messuages in Acton, co. Suffolk, by the will of her father, William Chaplin of Tarnes Farm in the parish of Long Melford, co. Suffolk. She was mentioned in her husband's will.

Children:

- +i. ROBERT, bapt. at Poslingford, co. Suffolk, 3 June 1580; the American colonist.
- ii. EDMUND, under 21 in 1592/3, had a tenement in Gestingthorpe by his father's will.
- iii. WILLIAM, under 21 in 1592/3, named in his father's will.

I. ROBERT PARKE

ROBERT¹ PARKE, baptized at Poslingford, co. Suffolk, England, 3 June 1580, died at Mystic [Stonington], Conn., 4 Feb. 1664/5, aged 84; married first, at Semer, co. Suffolk, England, 9 Feb. 1601/2, MARTHA CHAPLIN, baptized at Semer 4 Feb. 1583/4, died probably by 1643, daughter of William Chaplin; married second (after 30 May), 1644, ALICE (FREEMAN) TOMPSON, widow of John Tompson, gent., of Little Preston, co. Northampton, England, and daughter of Henry and Margaret (Edwards) Freeman.

He sailed with some members of his family with the Winthrop Fleet, 29 Mar. 1630, from Cowes, Isle of Wight, supposedly on the flagship, *Arbella*. He was a man of means, and is thought to be the Robert Parke who wrote to John Winthrop 17 Feb. 1629/30 from Easterkale, co. Lincoln, proposing to go to New England [*Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll.*, 5th Series, 1:194]. Savage [*Gen. Dict.* 3:347] states that he returned to England the same year, carrying an order by Governor Winthrop to his son John in England to pay money, "which is in my possession and may be the earliest bill of exchange drafted on our side of the water."

His son William, who came over later in 1630, settled in Roxbury, Mass., where he became one of the most prominent citizens, and his daughter Ann seems to have been with William at Roxbury, where she married in 1640 and died the following year. We do not know just when Robert returned to New England, but on 9 Apr. 1640 Mr. Parke was made freeman at Wethersfield, Conn., as Robert Parke served on a jury 2 July 1640 and represented that town as Deputy to the Connecticut General Court, Aug. 1642 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:46, 55, 73]. His son Thomas was with him at Wethersfield, and they remained together at New London and Stonington.

We do not know when Robert Parke lost his first wife, the mother of his children. On 30 May 1644, the House of Deputies of Massachusetts Bay passed the following act: "The peticoñ of Robert Parke is graunted by ye whole Courte, and hath libtye to pceed in marriage wth Alice Tompson wthout farth^r publishē" [Shurtleff's *Records of Massachusetts Bay*, 3:3]. She was a widow of gentry family who had come to Roxbury, Mass., with daughters.

The marriage accordingly took place. Of the Tompson girls, who were all baptized at Preston Capes, co. Northampton, it appears that Mary, baptized 14 Nov. 1619, became the wife of the Rev. Richard Blinman, later of New London, and it is certain that Bridget, baptized 11 Sept. 1622, became the first wife of Capt. George Denison, later of New London, and that Dorothy, baptized 5 July 1624, became the wife of her stepbrother, Thomas Parke of New London.

About 1650 Robert Parke and his son Thomas removed to Pequot, now New London, Conn. On 20 May 1652 Mr. Parkes was a Deputy for New London [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:231]. In New London land records we find that Alice Parke witnessed a deed, 2 June 1652; Richard Blinman, pastor, conveyed to "my brother in law Thomas Parkes," 21 Mar. 1653/4; and Thomas Parke of "Misticke neere Pequot" conveyed 9 Oct. 1656 to his father, Robert Parke, Gentleman [2:9; 3:64, 41]. About 1655 the family had moved to Mystic or Southerton, later included in Stonington, Conn. The family continued to own land in New London as numerous deeds attest. On 14 Apr. 1660, Robert Parke of Mistick conveyed to his son William; William Parke of Roxbury bought 30 Sept. 1661; and on 23 Mar. 1664 William Parke sold to his brother Thomas Parke of Mistick [New London Deeds, 3:74, 122, 224]. There is also a deed of sale by Robert Parke of "New London" and William Parke of Roxbury, 29 Apr. 1662, witnessed by Thomas Parke; and on 14 Mar. 1664/5 a deed specifies that Robert Parke late of New London deceased having made his eldest son William executor, William conveys for love to his brother Thomas and his wife Dorothe [ibid., 3:139, 223].

The will of Robert Parke of Mistick, made 14 May 1660, proved 14 Mar. 1664/5 [New London Probate, File 3963], gave to eldest son William Parke (sole executor) all houses and lands at Mistick on both sides of the River (170 acres); to son Samuel Parke, £50 "in case he shall first Come and demand the Same in Roxsbury," Mass., within seven years next; and to son Thomas Parke or any of his children at choice of my executor, one-third of my estate in lands or good pay.

Children of Robert and Martha (Chaplin) Parke:

- i. MARTHA,² bapt. at Semer, co. Suffolk, 12 Oct. 1603.
- ii. ROBERT, bapt. at Semer, 4 June 1605; probably d. young.
- iii. WILLIAM, bapt. at Semer, 21 Apr. 1607; d. at Roxbury, Mass., 11 May 1685, aged 79 (gravestone); m. MARTHA HOLGRAVE, b. in England ca. 1615, d. at Roxbury 25 Aug. 1708, in 94th year, daughter of John Holgrave. Three daughters. He came to New England on the *Lyon*, arriving 5 Feb. 1630/1, and settled in Roxbury. He served that town as Deputy to the Mass. General Court at numerous sessions between 1635 and 1680, and his service is said to have been the longest any man had under the old charter.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. at Ringhall, co. Suffolk, 3 Mar. 1610; probably d. young.
- v. JANE, bapt. at Ringhall, 10 Aug. 1613.
- +vi. THOMAS, bapt. at Hitcham, co. Suffolk, 13 Feb. 1615.
- vii. ANN, bapt. at Hitcham, in 1618; d. at Roxbury, 10 Sept. 1641; m. at Roxbury, 20 Aug. 1640, EDWARD PAYSON. No surviving issue.
- viii. SAMUEL, bapt. at Bildeston, co. Suffolk, 20 June 1621; presumably remained in England until after his father's death, later settled with his sons in Stonington, Conn.; m. HANNAH ———.

II. THOMAS PARKE

THOMAS² PARKE, baptized at Hitcham, co. Suffolk, England, 13 Feb. 1615, died at Preston, Conn., 30 July 1709; married DOROTHY TOMPSON, baptized at Preston Capes, co. Northampton, England, 5 July 1624, died after 1709, daughter of John and Alice (Freeman) Tompson.

It is not known precisely when he came to New England, but he was with his father in Wethersfield in the early 1640's and his first two children were recorded there. It has been asserted that a Parke was one of the Wethersfield contingent which served in the Pequot War of 1637, and if so, considerations of age would point to Thomas rather than to his father [H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield*, 1:72], but it is not certain that the Parkes were in Wethersfield as early as 1637. "Tho: Parkes" served on a jury 24 Apr. 1649 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:180] and is mentioned in Wethersfield records that year, so the removal of the family to New London probably occurred in 1650. About 1655 he moved with his father to Southerton (Stonington), where they lived in the section which became Mystic. Here Thomas served as a Selectman.

He continued owning land in New London and later moved to the northern part of that town, and was reckoned an inhabitant there in 1680, and in 1681 was collector of taxes for New London. In 1686 he with his sons Thomas, Jr., Nathaniel and John, were among the petitioners for the incorporation of the town of Preston. In 1698 the Parkes with nine others organized the First Church of Christ in Preston, and Thomas became the first deacon of Mr. Treat's church.

The will of Thomas Parke, Sen^r, of Preston, dated 5 Sept. 1707, proved 9 Aug. 1709, gave to Dorothy, "my be Loved wife," his housing, land and movable estate "for her comfortable maintananc deuring her Natterall Life." He mentioned realty already given to son John Parke (sole executor) by deed of 24 Aug. 1693, which after wife's death was to return to John. Legacies were given to grandson Samuel Parke (son of Thomas deceased), grandson James Parke (son of Robert deceased), and sons Nathaniel and William Parke. Wife Dorothy was to have ten sheep. The remainder to be divided equally between three daughters, Martha, Dorothy and Alice. Son William Parke and Ebenezer Witter, overseers. The inventory, not totaled, was sworn to by "Mrs. Dorothy Parke, Widow of Deacon Thomas Parke," 9 Aug. 1709. [New London Probate, File 3967; abstract, *The American Genealogist*, 14:16.]

Apparently Thomas Parke was not a church member early in life, as his children were not baptized in infancy.

Children of Thomas and Dorothy (Tompson) Parke:

- i. MARTHA,³ b. at Wethersfield 27 Oct. 1646; m. at Stonington, 10 Jan. 1667/8, ISAAC WHEELER, b. ca. 1646, d. at Stonington 5 Jan. 1711/12.
- ii. THOMAS, b. at Wethersfield 18 Apr. 1648; d. at Preston by 1699 when "Mary Park widow" joined the First Church there; m. at New London, 4 Jan. 1671/2, MARY ALLYN, bapt. at Salem, Mass., 19 Nov. 1648, dau. of Robert and Sarah Allyn.
- +iii. NATHANIEL, b. [say 1650].
- iv. DOROTHY, said to have been b. at New London 6 Mar. 1652 (no record found); m. at New London, Apr. 1670, LIEUT. JOSEPH MORGAN, b. at Roxbury, Mass., 29 Oct. 1646, d. at Preston 5 Apr. 1704.
- v. ROBERT, b. [say 1654]; d. at Groton (before 30 Sept.) 1707 (administration); m. (1) at Norwich, Conn., 24 Nov. 1681, RACHEL LEFFINGWELL, b. at Saybrook, Conn., 17 Mar. 1648; m. (2) MARY ROSE, who survived him.
- vi. ALICE, b. [say 1656]; d. at Norwich 23 Nov. 1729; m. at Norwich, Mar. 1672/3, GREENFIELD LARRABEE, b. at Saybrook, Conn., 20 Apr. 1648, d. at Norwich 4 Feb. 1738/9. She was bapt. at New London 12 Feb. 1670/1, together with her sister Dorothy wife of Joseph Morgan.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. [say 1658]; said to have been bapt. at New London 1654 but there is no such record there; m. (1) at Stonington, 3 Dec. 1684, HANNAH FRINK, who d. 28 Mar. 1705; m. (2) recorded at Stonington, 3 Oct. 1707, HANNAH PLIMPTON, who d. 1 Jan. 1712; m. (3) at Stonington, 11 July 1716, MARY ———, who d. 18 Oct. 1726.
- viii. JOHN, b. ca. 1660; d. 1716; m. MARY WITTER, b. at Lynn, Mass., 20 Feb. 1664/5, dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Witter; she m. (2) Rev. Salmon Treat. He was made Ensign of the Preston train band, May 1690, and Captain of the same, Mar. 1703/4 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 3:24, 460]; and had a long term of service as Deputy between 1693 and 1716.

III. NATHANIEL PARKE

NATHANIEL³ PARKE, born probably at New London, Conn., about 1650, died at Preston, Conn., probably in Jan. 1718 (inventory of estate taken 22 Jan. 1718); married at New London, 28 Feb. 1678, SARAH GEER, born at New London 27 Feb. 1659/60, survived her husband, daughter of George and Sarah (Allyn) Geer.

Nathaniel with two of his brothers served as a volunteer in King Philip's War, 1675-76, proved by the entries of the names of Nathaniel Park, Robert Park and Thomas Park (dec'd) in the enrollment list drawn up in 1701 in connection with the grants to Connecticut volunteers of land in Voluntown, Conn. [George M. Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 1906, pp. 443, 445, 446].

He lived for a time in New London, where he, his wife and two children were baptized 14 Aug. 1681 and another child in 1683. The family later lived in Groton and Preston, Conn. His inventory, taken 22 Jan. 1718, showed an estate of £107.73.9, and division was made 21 July 1721 to the widow Sarah and children.

Children of Nathaniel and Sarah (Geer) Parke, order of birth uncertain:

- i. DANIEL,⁴ bapt. at New London 14 Aug. 1681; d. young.
- ii. NATHANIEL, bapt. at New London 14 Aug. 1681; d. at Groton ca. 1724; inventory of estate taken 12 Jan. 1724/5.
- iii. EZEKIEL, bapt. at New London 20 May 1683; d. at Preston ca. 1726; m. (1) his first cousin, ALICE LARRABEE, b. 18 Aug. 1684; m. (2) 20 Sept. 1716, MARY SAF-FORD, b. Mar. 1697, d. 24 May 1775; she m. (2) 15 Apr. 1728 Jedidiah Tracy.
- +iv. JOSEPH, b. about 1687.
- v. PHEBE, m. THOMAS BEMAN.
- vi. MARGARET, m. JABEZ SPICER.
- vii. JOHN, according to the Parke genealogy was of Voluntown and m. 7 Dec. 1741, SARAH SPAULDING. The date seems late for the marriage of this John, if it was a first marriage.
- viii. ISAAC, d. ca. 1740 (inventory 11 Aug. 1740); m. (according to the Parke genealogy) 27 Mar. 1735, DEBORAH PARKE. This marriage also seems late in date.
- ix. JACOB, d. ca. 1752 (inventory 8 Jan. 1753); m. (1) 18 July 1723, MARTHA GEER; m. (2) PRUDENCE ———.

IV. JOSEPH PARKE

JOSEPH⁴ PARKE, born at New London, Conn., about 1687, buried at Northeast, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 13 Sept. 1760; married first, at Preston, Conn., Feb. 1709/10, MARY ———, living 1725; married second, SARAH ———, who was a communicant with him 11 Oct. 1758 of the Moravian Church at Northeast, N. Y.

He was a weaver, and for some years lived in Preston; about 1720 moved to Groton, Conn., and in 1724 to Middletown, Conn. On 24 Nov. 1724, Joseph Parke of Middletown sold to his brother Jacob Parke of Groton land in the latter town inherited from his father Nathaniel [Groton Deeds]. He moved to Sharon, Conn., 1736, and sold his farm there in 1746, moving to the neighboring town of Salisbury, where he was one of the original members of the Congregational Church. Late in life he moved across the border into Dutchess County, N. Y.

The birth of Josiah son of Joseph Parke on 18 May 1709 is entered at Preston, and he was baptized at the Preston First Church, 26 June 1709. Since our Joseph did not marry until a few months later, this could not have been a son of Joseph and Mary, and since neither Joseph nor Mary was baptized nor owned the church covenant until 1713, it does not seem likely that Josiah belonged to our Joseph. If he did, he must have been the son of an earlier wife.

Joseph's wife appears in some printed sources as Mary Smith, apparently because they named a son Smith. A great deal of research has failed to identify her in any Smith family of this region, but it does seem likely that either she or her mother was born a Smith. Her maiden name is omitted in

the Preston record of her marriage, which however states that her child Rachel Paine was born 18 Aug. 1708. Two children of Joseph and Mary Parke are then entered, Sarah on 3 Nov. 1710 and Joseph on 23 Sept. 1712. The Preston First Church records show that Joseph Parke and his wife Mary were baptized 25 Oct. 1713 [so they had not been baptized as infants] and renewed their covenant. Their daughter Sarah was baptized on the same date. Then on 7 Feb. 1713/14 their children Joseph and Rachel were baptized. We take it that Rachel was Mary's daughter Rachel Paine, although the Parke genealogy makes her Rachel Parke.

Children of Joseph and Mary (——) Parke: *

- i. SARAH,⁵ b. 3 Nov. 1710; bapt. 25 Oct. 1713; m. at Middletown, Conn., 20 Dec. 1739, WILLIAM BEVIN, b. 19 Mar. 1715/16, d. 11 Dec. 1793.
- +ii. JOSEPH, b. 23 Sept. 1712; bapt. 7 Feb. 1713/14.
- iii. MARY, b. at Preston 24 Feb. 1714/15; bapt. there 22 May 1715.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. at Preston 26 May 1717.
- v. DANIEL, bapt. at Preston 12 Apr. 1719; m. at Sharon, Conn., 28 July 1741, ANNA CHAPMAN, probably dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Spencer) Chapman. He was commissioned Ensign of the south company in Sharon, May 1753; Lieut., May 1757; and 1st Lieut. in the Army, Mar. 1760, serving in the French and Indian War [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 10:189; 11:18, 355; *Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 9:217; 10:213].
- vi. SMITH, bapt. at Groton 5 Nov. 1721; received land from his father in Sharon 2 Sept. 1747, moved in 1780 to Canaan, N. Y., and d. there 12 Feb. 1807; m. 9 July 1747, MARY DAVIS, who d. at Canaan, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1826 ae. 97. In 1758 Jonathan Davis, Smith Park and Phebe Davis were administrators on the estate of Ezra Davis of Sharon [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 11:112].
- vii. JAMES, b. at Middletown 14 Jan. 1724/5; probably the James Parks who had children by wife MARY recorded at Salisbury, Conn., 1769-1772.

V. JOSEPH PARKE, JR.

JOSEPH⁵ PARKE, JR., born at Preston, Conn., 23 Sept. 1712, died at Chatham, Conn., 17 June 1768; married (recorded at Middletown, Conn.) 16 Jan. 1739/40, AMITY CADY, of Pomfret, born at Pomfret, Conn., 6 Sept. 1719, died , daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Winter) Cady.

He lived in early married life in the section of Middletown east of the Connecticut River which in 1767 became the town of Chatham (the present Portland and East Hampton). He later moved to the neighboring East Haddam, and left a will probated 1 Aug. 1768.

Children of Joseph and Amity (Cady) Parke:

- i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. at Middletown 1 Nov. 1742; d. 10 Apr. 1744.

* After settling in Middletown, Joseph Parke had his son James's birth recorded there, and also had his other children listed but without dates of birth [*Vital Records* 1:63]. They were listed as Sarah, Joseph, Mary, Elizabeth, Daniel, and Smith. We may therefore feel certain that he had no surviving children named Josiah or Rachel.

- ii. JOSEPH, b. at Middletown 14 June 1745.
- iii. HANNAH.
- iv. JACOB, settled in Lee, N. Y.
- v. ELISHA.
- +vi. DANIEL, b. 6 Apr. 1758.
- vii. JOHN, b. 1760.

VI. DANIEL PARKE

DANIEL⁶ PARKE, born (at Chatham or East Haddam, Conn.), 6 Apr. 1758, died at Camden, N. Y., 6 Oct. 1836; married first at Chatham, 13 Apr. 1779, ESTHER RANNEY, born at East Haddam 8 Jan. 1761, died at Camden, N. Y., 24 May 1818, daughter of George and Hannah (Sage) Ranney; married second, CATHERINE (CLARK) HURLBUT, born at Middletown, Conn., 21 June 1761, died at Camden, N. Y., 1840, aged 84 [?], daughter of Deacon Joseph and Joanna (Fairchild) Clark, and widow of Thomas Hurlbut.

At the age of ten years he was bound out to William Bevin, husband of his father's eldest sister. The Bevins lived on a farm near East Hampton, Conn. Mr. Bevin married second, a widow Johnson, whose niece Esther Ranney also came to live in the family, and it was this pseudo-stepsister whom Daniel Parke eventually married.

At the age of seventeen Daniel first enlisted for military service. He served five days in April 1775 at the time of the Lexington Alarm under Capt. Silas Dunham of Chatham, his name in the roll being directly under that of William Bevin. He next served from 9 July to 17 Dec. 1775 under Capt. Abraham Tyler of Haddam, 9th Co., 8th Regt. Beginning in Sept. 1776 he served for six months in Capt. Joseph Churchill's Co., Col. Comfort Sage's Regt., but may have been transferred as he is listed as serving under Capt. Joseph Blague (of Middletown), whose company spent the winter and spring of 1776-77 at Cambridge, Mass. He enlisted 24 Apr. 1777 for three years under Capt. Robert Warner (of Middletown), Col. Samuel Wyllys' Regt., being promoted to Corporal 1 Dec. 1779 and to Sergeant 18 Jan. 1780, and receiving his discharge 25 Apr. 1780. He is listed in Connecticut records as receiving supplies 1777-80; as of Chatham in town bounties 1777-81; and in a list of married soldiers in Chatham about 1780. In the pension list of 1818, he is entered as a Sergeant with Connecticut service, residing in New York. [Rev. War Pension Files, S 7296; *Connecticut Men in the Revolution*, pp. 6, 90, 177, 402, 643; *Coll. Conn. Hist. Soc.*, 8:61, 135; 12:36, 65, 173, 240.]

The regiment in which Daniel served three years was ordered in April 1777 to rendezvous at Hartford, where it was assigned to the First Brigade, commanded by Brig.-Gen. Samuel Holden Parsons. It repelled the enemy at Danbury, 26-27 Apr. 1777, marched to Peekskill, N. Y., where on 1 July

Maj.-Gen. Israel Putnam assumed command of the Conn. Division when the Brigade took post at West Point. In the summer of 1778, the regiment encamped at White Plains with Washington's main army. In 1779 it served in Gen. Heath's wing on the east side of the Hudson, repelled Tryon's invasion on 5 July 1779, wintered 1779-80 at Morristown, N. J., and served on the outposts. The winter of 1779-80 was of unusual severity, when cold, hunger and want caused the greatest suffering among the troops.

Daniel's warrant as Sergeant is now in his pension file in the National Archives. On 4 July 1899, the Daughters of the American Revolution at Camden, N. Y., dedicated a monument in the Mexico Street Cemetery to the men serving in the War of the Revolution who were residents of or lived near Camden.

Receiving his discharge from the Army, Daniel Parke returned to his home in East Hampton, Conn., some twelve miles from Middletown. There several of his children were born. Thence he removed to Middle Haddam, on the Connecticut River, where he worked as a ship carpenter. While still at East Hampton, he and his wife renewed their covenant [East Hampton Church records, p. 44]. In May 1794, he tramped from Connecticut into the central part of New York, then a frontier district, and located a homestead on a government grant which he had received for his Revolutionary War service. This was about six miles from Fort Schuyler in Oneida County, previously known as Fort Stanwich, now known as Rome. He built a log cabin and returned to Connecticut on foot.

In Sept. 1794 he took his family and went on board the *Cleantha*, his brother Capt. John Parke's boat, to New York City. They crossed town, he carrying his young son Elisha, and his wife their little daughter Fanny, an infant in arms, the remainder of the children trailing after. They sailed up the Hudson to Albany and thence went by conveyance to Schenectady. There they hired a man with a flatboat to carry them a hundred miles up the Mohawk, Daniel assisting in pushing and pulling the boat along. Finally, on the night of 22 October, they reached Fort Schuyler, well, but almost penniless. The following morning he hired a man with an ox team and sled, for eighteen inches of snow had fallen during the night, to transport them to their new home, six miles away. After settling with the man for \$10, he had just 12½ cents left.

As soon as he got his family settled, Daniel went to Utica, where he secured work hewing timber, earning a bushel and a half of corn a day. Twice a week he walked home, fifteen miles, taking his corn with him, to help the family. After living 37 years on this homestead, he sold it advantageously and removed to Camden, N. Y. The remains of Daniel Parke, his two wives, and his children Clarissa, Fanny, Marshal and George, are interred in the old cemetery on Four Mile Square, near Camden.

Children of Daniel and Esther (Ranney) Parke:

- i. MOLLY,⁷ b. 27 Feb. 1780; d. July 1849; m. JOHN HOSSELKUS.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 10 Aug. 1781; d. July 1841; m. ELISAPH BARKER.
- iii. SAGE, b. 7 June 1783; d. Sept. 1848; m. ALMIRA PRESTON.
- iv. SALLY, b. 4 Dec. 1785; d. July 1847; m. BENJAMIN PHELPS.
- v. JOHNSON, b. 30 May 1788; d. 27 Dec. 1834; m. LAURA WRIGHT.
- vi. RANNEY, b. 10 Mar. 1790; d. 6 Sept. 1877; m. PHEBE PARKER.
- +vii. ELISHA, b. 21 Mar. 1793; d. 22 Aug. 1852.
- viii. FANNY, b. 10 Sept. 1794; d. 2 Feb. 1876; m. CALEB ROWELL.
- ix. MARSHAL, b. 14 Mar. 1798; d. 14 Dec. 1848; m. (1) CHLOE HIGGINS; m. (2) ELIZA HALL.
- x. GEORGE, b. 12 July 1800; d. 9 June 1804.
- xi. ESTHER, b. 27 Aug. 1802; d. Feb. 1875; m. SYLVESTER HOWD.
- xii. GEORGE, b. 27 Nov. 1804; m. AMELIA CURTIS.

VII. ELISHA PARKE

ELISHA⁷ PARKE, born at Middle Haddam, Conn., 27 Mar. 1793, baptized in the Congregational Church at East Hampton, 28 July 1793, died at Mount Pulaski, Ill., 22 Aug. 1852; married at Rutland, N. Y., 10 July 1817, ABIAH HICKOX, born 3 Apr. 1800, died at Mount Pulaski, Ill., 19 Oct. 1887, daughter of David and Adah (Baldwin) Hickox.

Elisha made the trip to Oneida County, N. Y., with his parents when but eighteen months old. At the age of fourteen he went to Funkston, Md., where he apprenticed himself to a woolen manufacturer and learned that trade. While living there he was drafted to serve in the War of 1812, and was in the defense of Baltimore against the British. For his army service he received a grant of land on Crooked Creek in Schuyler County, Ill.; later he entrusted this patent to a preacher to locate, but the patent and the preacher were never heard from again.

The traditional story which Mr. Guy J.⁹ Parke (son of Virgil H.⁸ Parke) had from his father concerning Elisha's wedding is that in contemplation of his trip home from Funkston "he bought a fine white stallion, also a beautiful saddle and bridle, and a gorgeous suit of black velvet cloth with silver buttons and entered the home town in this array, with the mane and tail of his horse braided in ribbons." There is also a story that Elisha was always interested in trying to make a perpetual motion machine.

From the places of birth of his children, it will be seen that the family lived first in Camden, N. Y., 1821-23 near Lyons or Clyde, N. Y., 1825 at Salmon River, N. Y., 1827 at Whiteville, N. Y., 1830-37 at Coburg, Canada, and by 1840 had settled near Mount Pulaski, Ill.

Children of Elisha and Abiah (Hickox) Parke:

- i. DANIEL,⁸ b. at Camden, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1818; d. in 1819.
- +ii. LOUISA LEMIRA, b. near Lyons or Clyde, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1821; d. at Elkhart, Ill.,

- 21 Sept. 1901; m. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 31 Mar. 1842, JOHN DEAN⁷ GILLETT, b. at Fair Haven, Conn., 28 Apr. 1819, d. at Mackinac, Mich., 25 Aug. 1888. See the Gillett Family.
- iii. ELIZA ANNA, b. near Lyons or Clyde, N. Y., 15 July 1823; d. at Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 30 May 1887; m. at Mt. Pulaski, 6 Feb. 1848, WILLIAM C. SNYDER, b. 10 Sept. 1821, d. at Mt. Pulaski 28 July 1887.
 - iv. ESTHER RANNEY, b. at Salmon River, N. Y., 11 July 1825; d. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 9 Mar. 1851; m. at Mt. Pulaski, 12 Sept. 1844, AUGUSTUS MURRAY, b. 7 July 1822, d. at Valley Falls, Kans., 11 May 1898. He m. (2) her sister Cornelia.
 - v. CORNELIA, b. at Whiteville, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1827; d. at Valley Falls, Kans., 14 Oct. 1896; m. 21 Aug. 1851, AUGUSTUS A. MURRAY, as his second wife.
 - vi. ELIZABETH LITITIA, b. at Coburg, Canada, 3 Feb. 1830; m. (1) at Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 2 Oct. 1854, WILLIAM KEAYS, who d. at Santa Fe., N. M., in 1860; m. (2) at Fort Collins, Colo., 29 Dec. 1866, HARRIS STRATTON.
 - vii. VIRGIL HICKOX, b. at Coburg, Canada, 24 Aug. 1832; d. at Hermosa Beach, Calif., 7 Jan. 1924; m. (1) ELLEN ELIZABETH JAMES, dau. of Lorenzo and Catherine (Blyth) James; m. (2) 10 Jan. 1910, KATHERINE (——) RIDGLEY.
 - viii. IRVING NEWTON, b. at Coburg, Canada, 19 July 1835; d. Dec. 1837.
 - ix. CAROLINE AMANDA, b. at Coburg, Canada, 30 June 1837; d. at Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 3 Jan. 1922; m. at Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 23 Dec. 1858, DR. JONATHAN NELSON PUMPELLY, b. in Oxford County, Me., 19 Aug. 1821, d. at Mt. Pulaski, 24 Jan. 1878.
 - x. ELLA CATHERINE, b. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 24 Oct. 1840, d. at Belle Plaine, Kans., in 1906; m. 6 Nov. 1859, THOMAS MARSHALL REITZ, b. 26 Nov. 1829, d. at Belle Plaine in 1906, who was a Captain in the Civil War.
 - xi. FRANCES ADAH, b. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 10 May 1844; d. at Greenburg, Mo., 24 Aug. 1904; m. at Fort Collins, Colo., 10 Sept. 1870, CORNELIUS BOULWARE, who d. at Greenburg, Mo., 4 Feb. 1905. No issue.

NOTE: A fairly complete listing of the descendants of the above children of Elisha⁷ and Abiah (Hickox) Parke, compiled by Mrs. Lerah Gillett (Stratton) McHugh of Fort Collins, Colorado, was published in *The Nebraska and Midwest Genealogical Record*, vol. 7, pages 1-6, 37-41, January and April 1929. That was some 35 years, or a full generation ago, and since the present compiler was unable, except in a very few instances, to bring the record down to date, it has been decided not to reprint what is now a very incomplete listing, but to refer to Mrs. McHugh's cited article for the data she published in 1929.

However, we wish to mention that Virgil Hickox⁸ Parke (no. *vii* above) by his first wife had five children, four of whom died at an early age; the surviving son is Guy James⁹ Parke, b. at Decatur, Ill., 19 Aug. 1866, and still living in his 98th year. To this gentleman, the compiler was indebted for the valuable English data on the Parke family included in our account of that family. Mr. Guy J. Parke, m. 27 Nov. 1895 Gertrude N. Chambers and had three children: Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. 6 Nov. 1896, m. 25 June 1921 Harvey S. Firestone, Jr.; Gertrude, b. 9 Sept. 1898, m. 24 May 1924 Philip H. Cruikshank; and William Chambers, b. 28 June 1901.

ADDENDUM

Page 80. The children of John Dean⁶ and Jemima (Davis) Gillett of Bald Knob, Ill., were: Georgiana P., m. Robert B. Latham; Almira, m. William P. Whittle; and John Davis.

PART TWO

ANCESTOR TABLES

ANCESTOR TABLES

In Part One very full accounts are given of the eight families which are most closely ancestral to the children of Dr. and Mrs. Selim W. McArthur. Dr. McArthur attempted to trace *all* the ancestral families back to at least the first American settler. These families are very numerous, and the individual ancestors even more numerous. Quite a number of these families have been treated extensively in family histories, town histories, and periodicals. So far as these more distantly ancestral families are concerned, it has seemed unnecessary to repeat full lists of children of each ancestor, since in most cases we could add little if anything to what can be found already in print.

We are therefore presenting all the ancestral families in the form of Ancestor Tables. So far as each direct individual ancestor is concerned, we have tried to set forth his or her dates so far as known, along with a brief biographical sketch when obtainable. We have concentrated especially on public services, both civil and military, and for these we have tried to give in minute detail the nature and dates of the services together with full references, whenever possible to the public record sources. On the other hand, we have tried to hold references for genealogical statistics to a minimum. Our readers must take it for granted that Dr. McArthur, when collecting data at the Newberry Library in Chicago, consulted the printed material covering the locality where each ancestral family lived. For example, for a family living in Salisbury, Mass., he would naturally consult Hoyt's *The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*, as well as the printed *Vital Records of Salisbury to 1850*. Such sources are so obvious that it has seemed to us unnecessary to stuff up the Ancestor Tables with specific references of this type, and as a matter of fact, Dr. McArthur often did not bother to note the page references. However, when important material was found by Dr. McArthur in an unexpected source, or in the files of a genealogical periodical, we cite such references; and Mr. Jacobus, in editing these ancestral lines, has found both additional and corrective material published in recent years since Dr. McArthur was active in his genealogical research.

We have prepared three Ancestor Tables. The first relates to the ancestry of Dr. Selim W. McArthur's father, Dr. Lewis Linn McArthur. The second gives the ancestry of Mrs. McArthur's father, Dr. William Barnes, while the third gives that of her mother, Charlotte Lancraft Gillett. We do not include a table for the ancestry of Dr. McArthur's mother, Mamie Louise Walker, since her ancestry was all abroad, and what little is known of it has been given under the Walker Family in Part One.

In explanation of the tables, the grandparent with whom each table starts

is assigned the number 1. The individual's parents are then numbered 2 and 3. The parents of 2 are numbered 4 and 5, those of 3 are numbered 6 and 7. Thus, in every generation, the number of the father is just twice the number of the child, while the number of the mother is that of the father plus one. For example, the parents of 211 are numbered 422 and 423. This system makes it easy to trace any line of descent either backward or forward. When parents are unknown, their numbers are skipped, and the missing numbers are, in a sense, reserved for them. In these tables, we carry each line back only to the first American settler, but when possible, state his origin and parentage abroad, and give a reference to the book or periodical in which further details may be found regarding the foreign ancestry.

In general, our aim has been to make the tables easy to consult. When individuals in the tables belong to any of the eight families which are treated extensively in Part One, we give here only their vital statistics, and for them the accounts in Part One should be consulted. Although we have tried to make the mention of each individual in the tables concise, we have taken the time and the space, when unsolved problems or uncertainties have been encountered, to discuss them fully, and we have done so also when we have had reason to suspect possible error in the sources used.

I. ANCESTRY OF DR. LEWIS LINN McARTHUR

1. Lewis Linn McArthur, M.D., b. Boston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1858, d. Chicago, Ill., 5 Nov. 1934; m. Chicago, 24 Feb. 1886, Mamie Louise Walker, b. Chicago, 9 Jan. 1863, d. there 31 Dec. 1931.
2. (Maj.) Joseph Hunter McArthur, b. Frederickstown, Mo., 15 Feb. 1825, d. Chicago, Ill., 23 Jan. 1902; m. Fishkill Landing, N. Y., 16 July 1851.
3. Julia Woodworth, b. New York, N. Y., 25 Jan. 1829, d. Chicago, Ill., 7 Feb. 1874.
4. (Lieut.) John McArthur, b. Fair Haven, Vt., ca. 1774, d. Ste. Genevieve, Mo., in 1836; m. between 1809 and 1813.
5. Mary Ann Linn, b. 20 Nov. 1793, d. Dodgeville, Wis., 27 Oct. 1867.
6. Samuel Woodworth, b. Scituate, Mass., 13 Jan. 1784, d. New York, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1842, m. New York, 23 Sept. 1810.
7. Lydia Reeder, b. in 1792, d. San Francisco, Calif., 21 Oct. 1860.
8. (Lieut.) Charles McArthur, b. ca. 1742, d. Fair Haven, Vt., 8 Oct. 1816, m. before 1776.
9. Esther Hosford, b. Cornwall, Conn., 19 Aug. 1753, d. before 1790.
10. Asahel Linn, b. in Virginia 1772, d. near Louisville, Ky., between 25 Nov. 1805 (date of will) and 4 Mar. 1806 (date of probation), m. Jefferson Co., Ky., 3 Nov. 1792. At an early age he accompanied his parents over the

Wilderness Road from Virginia to Kentucky. In March 1784, with his elder brother William and three other boys on a hunting trip, he was captured by a party of Indians; they escaped, but only the two Linn boys succeeded in getting back to the settlement.

11. Nancy Ann Hunter, b. Carlisle, Pa., ca. 1769, d. ca. 1808, m. (1) in 1782 Israel Dodge, a Revolutionary soldier, who d. 1806; divorced and both remarried; she m. (2) Asahel Linn as above, and (3) Jefferson Co., Ky., 27 Apr. 1807, William Vernought. With her first husband she removed to Kaskaskia, where her son (Gov.) Henry Dodge was b. 12 Oct. 1782, the first white child except for French Canadians born in what is now Indiana. Her other Dodge child, Nancy, b. 1785, m. (1) Joseph H. Conn, and (2) Rev. John Sefton. The son Henry Dodge (d. at Burlington, Iowa, June 1867) served as Brig.-General in the War of 1812; was elected a delegate to form a constitution and organize the State of Missouri in 1820; removed to Wisconsin and in 1827 served as military commander of the "Lead Mixe District," threatened by the Winnebago Indians; in 1832 was made Colonel of the regiment which defeated Black Hawk at the battle of Bad Axe; elected delegate to Congress from Wisconsin Territory, of which he was appointed Governor for three terms; and later was U. S. Senator from Wisconsin for two terms (twelve years). A son of Gov. Henry Dodge, Augustus C. Dodge, b. Ste. Genevieve, Mo., 3 Jan. 1812, d. Burlington, Iowa, in 1888, served Iowa Territory as delegate to Congress, 1841-1847; was U. S. Senator, 1848-1855; Minister Plenipotentiary to Spain for eight years; and in 1859 was defeated as Democratic candidate for Governor of Iowa.

Nancy Ann Hunter by her second husband had two Linn children, Mary Ann (No. 5 above), and Dr. Lewis Field Linn, b. 5 Nov. 1795, d. Ste. Genevieve, Mo., 3 Oct. 1843, became a physician, served as Surgeon to the Missouri troops under his half-brother, General Dodge, in the War of 1812, then devoted himself to a large medical practice in Missouri; in 1830 he served one term as State Senator; in 1833 became a victim of an epidemic of cholera as a result of caring for patients, but recovered; shortly after he was appointed U. S. Senator to fill a vacancy, and was thereafter elected and re-elected to that office until his death.

12. (Sergt.) Benjamin Woodworth, b. Scituate, Mass., 15 June 1750, d. there 5 Aug. 1830; m. (1) Scituate, 26 Nov. 1778.

13. Abigail Bryant, b. Scituate, Mass., 31 Dec. 1747, d. there ca. 1802.

14. William Reeder, b. Blooming Grove, N. Y., before 1755, d. there in 1804, m. in 1783.

15. Julianna Smith, b. ca. 1765, d. New York, N. Y., 10 Apr. 1841.

16. (Probably) John McArthur, b. say 1710, d. Hillsdale, N. Y., or Vermont, after 1773.

17. (Perhaps) Margaret ———.

18. (Ensign) Samuel Hosford, b. Windsor, Conn., 11 Jan. 1717/18, d. Cornwall, Conn., 6 Sept. 1757, m. ca. 1748/9. He moved to Cornwall as a young man and appears there on a list in 1742. In May 1757 he was made Ensign of the company or trainband in Cornwall [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 11:20]. In 1757 he served 14 days in the Militia Company of Capt. Moses Lyman for the relief of Fort William Henry [*Conn. Hist. Soc. Coll.*, 9:247].

19. Mary Grant, b. Windsor, Conn., 17 July 1713, living 1773, m. (1) at Litchfield, Conn., 28 Apr. 1737, Daniel Allen, who d. at Cornwall in 1747, brother of Joseph and uncle of Ethan Allen; by him she had seven children. She m. (2) Samuel Hosford, above, by whom she had three children: Samuel, b. 8 Mar. 1749/50, who served in the Revolution from Hillsdale, N. Y.; Mary, b. 27 Dec. 1751, m. Cornwall, 23 June 1773, Col. Matthew Lyon, an early prominent settler in Fair Haven, Vt.; and Esther (No. 9) above. Mary was still a widow in 1762, and in 1764 a member of the Episcopal Church in Cornwall, but m. (3) by 1771 John McArthur (No. 16 above) of Nobletown [Hillsdale] as his last known wife.

20. (Col.) William Linn, b. ca. 1734, d. near Louisville, Ky., in March 1781 (will dated 18 July 1780, probated 3 Apr. 1781); m. (no record found). Little is known of his antecedents, but he was from Virginia, probably Hampshire County, now in West Virginia. He was early engaged in the Indian Wars and was a friend and companion of Daniel Boone in Kentucky exploration. He was wounded in the McDonald Expedition of 1774. In 1775 he enlisted in the Rifle Company of George Gibson. With Gibson he made a trip in 1776 from Pittsburgh (then Fort Pitts) to New Orleans and returned in the spring of 1777 with 136 kegs of gunpowder for the defense of the western frontier. This trip, fraught with danger, is the first on record of a cargo brought up the Mississippi and Ohio rivers from New Orleans to Pittsburgh. It was made in war time through a hostile country, and the kegs had to be portaged by hand when the Falls of the Ohio (now at Louisville) were reached. [Collins, *History of Kentucky*.] In 1778 he was with George Rogers Clarke in the successful campaign which captured Kaskaskia. In July 1780, Gen. George Rogers Clarke and two regiments of men under Cols. Benjamin Logan and William Linn built a blockhouse near where Cincinnati now stands. The expedition was very successful in surprising and destroying the Indian villages in that region.

The first settlement at the Falls of the Ohio had been made in 1778 on Corn Island (the family of Joseph Hunter was among the first five), and about this time Colonel Linn established his "station" on Bear-grass Creek, a few miles above where it empties into the Ohio at Louisville. Not far off was the famous Bryant's station and also one of the Boone homes. He received a grant of 1,000 acres in this region from Virginia, and in his will gave his son Asahel 330 acres and a third of the Blue Lick tract. Many times

the Indians made raids across the Ohio River, surprised lonely cabins and small stations, killed and scalped the settlers and their families, and escaped across the River. In March 1781, after such a raid in the vicinity of Linn's station, Col. William Linn and 60 men followed them up, to avenge the massacre of their neighbors. Unfortunately, the raiding party of Indians numbered about 300, and turned and attacked furiously. They tried to take Colonel Linn, their lifelong foe, alive and fired many volleys at his feet; he fell, and the braves rushed in, but getting on his knees he slew seven before he was killed.

21. [Not found.]

22. (Capt.) Joseph Hunter, b. ca. 1719, d. in Jefferson Co., Ky., in 1794 (will probated 4 Nov. 1794), m. (no record found). He settled near Carlisle, Pa., then moved to land where Washington, Pa., is now located, and finally, in the early days of its settlement, to the neighborhood of Louisville, Ky., and afterward some of the family settled in Kaskaskia. Five members of the family were killed and scalped by the Indians at different times. Joseph and his children were among the very first settlers at the Falls of the Ohio in 1778.

23. Molly (or Mary) Holmes.

24. Benjamin Woodworth, b. Scituate, Mass., 20 Feb. 1717/18, d. there ca. 1762, m. there 27 Jan. 1742.

25. Hannah Cudworth, b. Scituate, Mass., 10 Aug. 1718.

26. Samuel Bryant, bapt. Scituate, Mass., 29 July 1716, d. (not found), m. Scituate (int. 10 Oct. 1745) (No. 27). He was a housewright by trade.

27. Mary Buck, bapt. Scituate, Mass., 13 June 1725.

28. Joseph Reeder, b. Newtown, N. Y., ca. 1712, d. Cornwall, N. Y., after 1775, m. (not found).

29. [Not found.]

30. Samuel Haines Smith, of Orange Co., N. Y. Family records take us back to this man and his wife, but their earlier ancestry is unproved. On 11 Apr. 1772, Samuel Haines Smith and Thomas Moffat witnessed a deed given by Jacob Reeder of Cornwall, N. Y., and he was of Goshen, N. Y., and bought a lot there on 29 June 1776 [Orange County Deeds, C: 514, 539]. His dau. Fanny was bapt. as a young woman, 21 Oct. 1790, in New Windsor, called dau. of "Hanes" Smith; she soon m. William Wiggins and d. 25 Jan. 1795 ae. 25 yrs. 4 mos. 27 days (Bethlehem Cemetery). Werner's edition of Thompson's *History of Long Island* calls him son of Samuel and grandson of Arthur Smith of Setauket (Brookhaven), Long Island. We must suppose him born ca. 1740 or earlier; Samuel of Brookhaven, possibly his father, is known by record to have been born ca. 1705, so cannot have been son of the original Arthur as stated by Werner, since the original Arthur died by 1673. [See *The American Genealogist*, 14: 190-202.]

31. Mary Helme, called dau. of Phineas by Werner, but she must have been born by ca. 1745 or earlier. Phineas Helme, b. ca. 1725, d. 25 June 1798 ae. 73 (Blooming Grove Church rec.). Administration on his estate was granted, 13 Feb. 1800, he being then of Cornwall, to his widow Mary and son Woodhull Helme [Orange County Probate, C: 149]. Phineas Helme m. 13 Nov. 1762 Mary Wisner [*N. Y. Marriages*]; according to the *Wisner Genealogy* they had two children, Ann and Obadiah. Phineas Helme m. at New Windsor, 24 Aug. 1775, Mary Moffat; some of their children were bapt. at New Windsor, and others are given by Hector Moffat, *Moffat Family Tree* (1896). It will be noted that Mary (Helme) Smith could not have been dau. of Phineas unless he had a first unknown wife, married at an early age. Phineas Helme was son of William² Helme (Thomas¹) who came from Brookhaven, L. I., to Orange County after 1755, by his wife who was probably Temperance Woodhull, dau. of Richard² (Richard¹) and Temperance (Topping) Woodhull. She was not Dorothy Woodhull, as usually stated in print. It is possible that Mary (Helme) Smith was sister of Phineas and dau. of William Helme, either by Temperance or a later unknown wife, but it is entirely unproved. We therefore regretfully omit the fine Helme, Woodhull, Topping, White, and Cooper ancestry, which may well belong to us. For some data on all these families, see Lillian L. M. Selleck, *One Branch of the Miner Family* (1928); also, on Woodhull, *The American Genealogist*, 13:77; 14:237-39.

36. Samuel Hosford, b. Windsor, Conn., 2 June 1669, d. there before 24 May 1746 [date of inventory, Manwaring's *Digest*, 3:574], m. (1) 4 Apr. 1690 Mary Palmer, b. 14 May 1669, d. 9 May 1715, m. (2) Windsor, 17 Apr. 1717.

37. Elizabeth Brown, second wife, b. Woburn, Mass., 10 Feb. 1687, d. (not found).

38. Josiah Grant, b. Windsor, Conn., 28 Jan. 1682, d. Litchfield, Conn., 26 Feb. 1762, m. (1) Windsor, 30 Mar. 1710 (No. 39); m. (2) 4 Aug. 1714, Sarah Cooke, b. Windsor 10 Feb. 1691/2, d. Litchfield, 28 Feb. 1777, dau. of Nathaniel Cooke, Jr., and first cousin of his first wife. He held various town offices in Windsor and Litchfield, and was Sergeant in the militia.

39. Sarah Cooke, b. ca. 1690, d. Windsor 30 July 1713.

48. Benjamin Woodworth, b. Scituate, Mass., Aug. 1676, d. there between 14 Apr. and 15 May 1732 (date of will and its probation), m. Scituate, 14 Feb. 1716/7 (No. 49).

49. Ann Torrey, b. Scituate, Mass., 16 Sept. 1680, d. after 1732.

50. Nathaniel Cudworth, b. Scituate, Mass., 7 Sept. 1667, d. , m. 14 Feb. 1703/4 (No. 51).

51. Sarah Joy, b. Hingham, Mass., 14 Feb. 1681, d. .

52. Samuel Bryant, b. Scituate, Mass., 15 Jan. 1688/9, d. there in 1753, m. Scituate, 14 Feb. 1711/12 (No. 53). He was a wheelwright by trade.

53. Abigail Turner, b. Scituate, Mass., 29 June 1690, d. (not found). She was admitted to full communion with the Second Church of Scituate, 17 Aug. 1715.

54. (Deacon) Isaac Buck, b. Scituate, Mass., 8 Apr. 1689, d. (not found), m. Scituate, 22 Dec. 1712 (No. 55). He was admitted to full communion with the Second Church of Scituate, 5 July 1724. He removed to Hanover, Mass.

55. Mary Merritt, b. Scituate, Nov. 1692, d. there 9 Aug. 1755.

56. Josias Reeder, b. Newtown, N. Y., after 1676, d. there in 1714, m. there 2 June 1710.

57. Bethia Ketchum, dates not known.

72. John Hosford, b. , d. Windsor, Conn., 7 Aug. 1683; m. 5 Nov. 1657. He was made a freeman of Connecticut, 20 May 1652, and in March 1658 was one of the troopers under Major John Mason [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:231, 309]. In Oct. 1670 the General Court decided a case against him, to the extent of £50, brought by Mrs. Jane Hosford [his stepmother], and in Feb. 1674/5 he received a deed from his father-in-law William Thrall to 50 acres which the Colony had granted to the latter [*ibid.*, 2:190, 193]. His estate inventoried at £1203-17-04 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:322].

73. Phillippa Thrall, b. ca. 1637, d. Windsor, Conn., May 1698.

74. John Brown, b. ca. 1655, d. Colchester, Conn., before 14 Nov. 1707 (date of inventory), m. Woburn, Mass., 22 Apr. 1682. He was of Billerica, Mass., at the time of his marriage; his origin is not known. [Winifred Lovering Holman, *Descendants of Samuel Hills*, 1957, p. 73-80.]

75. Elizabeth Polly, b. Woburn, 14 Apr. 1657, living 1708.

76. John Grant, b. Windsor, Conn., 20 Sept. 1642, d. there 22 July 1684, m. 2 Aug. 1666. He received the lot in the Palisado from his father, who spent his declining years with him. During King Philip's War, the Connecticut Council, on 6 Sept. 1675, ordered Sergt. Joseph Wadsworth and John Grant to lead dragoons to Westfield and Springfield respectively, for the relief of those towns [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:363]. His inventory, taken 2 Sept. 1684, totaled £424 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:312].

77. Mary Hull, b. Windsor, 2 Oct. 1648, d. there 29 June 1720. She m. (2) 3 Nov. 1686, John Cross, who d. Windsor, 23 July 1721.

78. John Cooke, b. Windsor, Conn., 3 Aug. 1662, d. there 27 Feb. 1711/12, m. 14 Sept. 1688. The inventory of his estate was taken 21 Apr. 1712; the distribution mentions "the children of Sarah, daughter of the sd. decd., which she hath by Josiah Grant" [Manwaring's *Digest* 2:182].

79. Sarah Fiske, b. Wenham, Mass., 5 Feb. 1664.

96. Joseph Woodworth, b. Scituate, Mass., ca. 1648, d. there in 1718; m. there 6 Jan. 1669/70.

97. Sarah Stockbridge, bapt. Scituate, 15 Mar. 1645, d. after 3 Dec. 1712.

98. (Deacon) James Torrey, b. Scituate, Mass., 3 Sept. 1644, d. ;

m. (1) Scituate, 1 June 1666, Lydia Wills, b. Apr. 1645, d. 7 July 1679; m. (2) Scituate, 29 Sept. 1679 (No. 99); m. (3) in 1701 Eunice, widow of Jonas Deane. He succeeded to his father's residence and inherited the mill; an active member of the south parish, a clerk of the Conihasset Partners, and taught the public school in 1700.

99. Elizabeth Rawlins, b. Scituate, June 1661, d. there 7 Apr. 1700.

100. Jonathan Cudworth, b. Scituate ca. 1646, d. , m. 31 May 1667. It may be noted that his eldest son (No. 50) was born less than four months after his marriage; this is correct [*Plymouth Col. Rec.* 5:43], and was a common occurrence in colonial days, even in the best families.

101. Sarah Jackson, b. probably ca. 1649, d. .

102. (Ensign) Joseph Joy, b. Boston, Mass., 1 Apr. 1645, d. Hingham, Mass., 31 May 1697, m. Hingham, 29 Aug. 1667. He was a carpenter and builder, settled in Hingham where his fifteen children were recorded. Constable, 1673, and Ensign.

103. Mary Prince, b. Hingham, 2 Oct. 1649 [*New England H. and G. Register*, 9:172].

104. (Lieut.) John Bryant, b. Scituate, Mass., 17 Aug. 1644, d. there 26 Jan. 1707/8, m. Dedham, Mass., 20 Mar. 1676/7 (No. 105). He received his share of his patrimony during his father's lifetime, so had only ten shillings by will. He built the first sawmill on the Second Hening Brook in 1690, and soon after a gristmill. He was made freeman in 1670, surveyor of highways 1678.

105. Mary Battle or Battelle, b. Dedham, Mass., 6 May 1650.

106. John Turner, b. Scituate, Mass., 30 Oct. 1654, d. there 22 Mar. 1706, m. ca. 1689 (No. 107). He was often called "Little John Turner" to distinguish him from his father and his uncle, brothers who both were named John. He lived at Gravelly Hill, and died suddenly, stricken while driving his cart and oxen after dinner. Proof that it was his daughter Abigail who married Samuel Bryant was obtained by the author from the Plymouth County Registry of Probate, a final settlement of John Turner's estate [4:203], dated 16 Mar. 1719/20, which names the children as John, Richard, Abiel, Abigail wife of Samuel "Briant," Margaret, Lydia, and Deborah.

107. Abigail Padeshall, b. Boston, Mass., 29 Sept. 1664, d. before 20 Jan. 1719/20, when administration on her estate was granted to her son, John Turner [*Plymouth Prob. Rec.* 4:208-09].

108. Isaac Buck, b. Scituate (not found), d. there 19 Mar. 1688/9, m. there 24 Oct. 1684 (No. 109).

109. Eunice Turner, b. Scituate, 10 Apr. 1661, d. (not found). She m. (2) ——— Torrey. [*The American Genealogist*, 24:105.]

110. John Merritt, b. Scituate, Mass., 17 Feb. 1660/1, d. there 5 June 1740, ae. 79 yrs. 3 mos. 16 days (g.s.), m. in 1686 (No. 111).

111. Elizabeth Hyland, b. Scituate, 15 Aug. 1665, d. there 13 Apr. 1746.
112. Jacob Reeder, b. ca. 1650-52, d. Newtown, N. Y., in 1695, m. (record not found).
113. Martha Furman, b. ca. 1660, d. Newtown ca. 1701.
114. (Lieut.) John Ketchum, bapt. Cambridge, co. Cambridge, England, 8 Sept. 1622, d. Newtown, N. Y., before 17 May 1697 (administration granted), m. (1) Susan ———, who d. ca. 1675, m. (2) (license 26 Feb. 1676/7), (No. 115). He seems to have married first at Ipswich, Mass., ca. 1646, bought land there 1647, removed to Southold, L. I., by 1653 and by 1661 to Setauket, L. I., where he was Constable in 1662; moved to Huntington, by 1666 and then called Lieutenant; and finally in 1668 to Newtown.
115. Bethia Richardson, dates not found. In 1705 Nathaniel Ketcham of "West Farms," Westchester Co., N. Y., conveyed land "I have by virtue of my mother Bethiah Ketcham's right as one of the co-heiresses of John Richardson dec'd" [*N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record*, 51:253].
144. William Hosford, b. England, d. Tiverton, co. Devon, England, in 1660; m. (1) (No. 145), m. (2) Jane (——) Fawkes, widow of Henry Fawkes. He early settled in Dorchester, Mass., where he was first mentioned in the records 8 Oct. 1633; freeman 1634. He came to Windsor, Conn., probably in 1635, and served that town as Deputy, May 1637 and Sept. 1652 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:9, 235]. He was probably the "Mr." Hosford who served Springfield, Mass., as preacher from 1653 to perhaps 1655, when he returned to England. A will dated 6 Sept. 1654 gave his Windsor property to his son John. This second wife was still living in 1674. [*Hosford Genealogy; Manwaring's Digest*, 1:471.]
145. Sarah ———, b. England, d. Windsor, Conn., 20 Aug. 1641.
146. William Thrall, b. ca. 1606, d. Windsor, Conn., 3 Aug. 1679 ae. 73, m. probably in England. He was a very early settler in Windsor, served 1637 in the Pequot War, for which he was granted 50 acres in May 1671 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:150]. This tract he conveyed to his son-in-law John Hosford. His will dated 11 Dec. 1678, named no wife and gave £45 and some household goods to his daughter "Phillipi" Hosford [*Manwaring's Digest*, 1:370].
147. ——— ———, d. Windsor 30 July 1676 as "owld goody [Goody, goodwife] Thrall."
150. George Polly, b. England, d. Woburn, Mass., 22 Jan. 1683/4, m. Woburn, 21 May 1649. He was in Woburn before 1649. In 1658 his wife and one John Cromwell were ordered whipped because "he kissed her once." His will, dated 5 June 1683, named his wife Elizabeth, daughter Elizabeth (to have £20 and one cow), and others.
151. Elizabeth Winn, b. England ca. 1628, d. Woburn 2 May 1695.
152. Matthew Grant, b. England 27 Oct. 1601, d. Windsor, Conn., 16

Dec. 1681, m. England 16 Nov. 1625 (No. 153). He m. (2) Windsor, 29 May 1645, Susanna (Capen) Rockwell, who d. 13 Nov. 1666. He embarked at Plymouth in the *Mary and John* in March 1630, landing in Massachusetts on 30 May following. He settled in Dorchester and was admitted freeman on 18 May 1631. He was an original settler of Windsor in 1635. Here he was surveyor, often served on juries, and was town clerk from 1652 until his death. He was Selectman for about fourteen years. The records he kept are excellent and he is considered the model clerk for the colonial period. He also kept the early church records, and left a record of the births of himself, wife and children, and of his marriage, but failed to enter the maiden name of his wife. At one time the Grant Family Association [Report, 1914] accepted English ancestry of Matthew and his wife, since proved false [Putnam's *Genealogical Magazine*, N. S., 3:63, 128; *New England H. and G. Register*, 101:153]. It is thought that his wife, eldest child, and mother accompanied him from England, for the death of the mother of Matthew Grant on 29 May 1640 is entered in his records, but without a name. The Colony granted him 100 acres, May 1673 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:198]. His will, dated 9 Dec. 1681, named his children and gave his home lot to his son John, "with whome I have lived some time" [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:312].

153. Priscilla ———, b. England, Feb. 1600/1, d. Windsor, 27 Apr. 1644, ae. 43 yrs., 2 mos. (husband's own record).

154. (Lieut.) Josiah Hull, bapt. Crewkerne, co. Somerset, England, 10 Nov. 1616, d. Killingworth, Conn., 16 Nov. 1675, m. Windsor, 20 May 1641. He came with his father to Dorchester, Mass., and Windsor, Conn., but joined the founders of Killingworth when that town was settled. He served Windsor as Deputy to the General Court, May and Oct. 1659, Oct. 1660, and Oct. 1662. He was confirmed Lieutenant of the Killingworth Train Band, Oct. 1666, and was Deputy for Killingworth at the sessions of May 1667, May and Oct. 1668, May and Oct. 1669, Oct. 1671, May and Oct. 1672, May and Oct. 1673, and May 1674, and was Commissioner (Justice) in 1671. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:334, 340, 347, 384; 2:50, 59, 83, 94, 105, 116, 152, 159, 169, 184, 192, 209, 221.]

155. Elizabeth Loomis, b. ca. 1620, d. (not found).

156. Nathaniel Cooke, b. England, d. Windsor, Conn., 16 May 1688, m. 22 June 1649. He was at Dorchester, Mass., 1630, and in Windsor by 1639. He was made freeman, 16 May 1650, and joined the church, 22 June 1662, his wife having joined 29 Aug. 1652. He was one of the first grantees of land at Suffield, Conn. He was not son of Maj. Aaron Cooke as sometimes claimed but perhaps a relative, and was very probably the nephew named in the will of Mary (White) Terry of Dorchester, co. Dorset, England, dated

6 Oct. 1637; she was the mother of Stephen Terry of Windsor. [*The American Genealogist*, 26:68.]

157. Lydia Vore, bapt. Crewkerne, co. Somerset, England, 29 Mar. 1633, d. Windsor 14 June 1698.

158. (Deacon) William Fiske, bapt. Salem, Mass., 4 June 1643, d. Wenham, Mass., 5 Feb. 1728, m. Wenham, 15 Jan. 1661/2. He grew up in Wenham, became deacon of the church there in 1679, was called Lieutenant, and served the town as Deputy, 1701, 1704, 1711, 1713, and 1714.

159. Sarah Kilham, b. Dedham, Mass., 4 Jan. 1641/2, d. Wenham, 26 Jan. 1737, "ae. 98."

192. Walter Woodworth, b. probably in co. Kent, England, 1613 or earlier, d. Scituate, Mass., in 1686.

193. (Not found.)

194. John Stockbridge, b. England, ca. 1608, d. Boston, Mass., 13 Oct. 1657, m. (1) Ann ———, who d. probably at Boston in 1642; m. (2) Scituate, 9 Oct. 1643 (No. 195); m. (3) probably Scituate, ca. 1654, Mary ———, who m. (2) Boston, 8 Apr. 1660, Daniel Henrick of Haverhill. John, aged 27, with wife Ann, 21, and one son, came in the *Blessing*, June 1635. He was a wheelwright, settled first at Scituate, moved before 1642 to Boston, but returned to Scituate shortly after. He remained there until a year or so before his death. [*The American Genealogist*, 38:184-86.]

195. Elizabeth Hatch, b. England, d. Scituate between 1647 and 1653, m. (1) Robert Soan; m. (2) (No. 194). She was dau. of William and Ann Hatch of Tenterden, co. Kent, England.

196. (Lieut.) James Torrey, b. England, d. Scituate, Mass., 6 Sept. 1665, m. Scituate, 2 Nov. 1643 (No. 197). It has been stated [*New England H. and G. Register*, 61:189] that he was a son of Philip (son of William) Torrey of Comb St. Nicholas who m. Pitminster, co. Somerset, England, 27 Nov. 1604, Alice (dau. of James) Richards of Pitminster, and the ancestry has been published in the Torrey Genealogy. He was of Scituate by 1640 and in 1653 built a clothing mill. He was town clerk for ten years, and Deputy to the Plymouth General Court, 1659 until his death in 1665 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 3:166, 187, 198, 214; 4:14, 37, 60, 90]. He was made Lieutenant (Commanding officer) of the Scituate militia, 8 June 1655 [*ibid.*, 3:80]. He was a member of the Council of War, Oct. 1658 [*ibid.*, 3:153].

197. Ann Hatch, bapt. Wye, co. Kent, 3 Dec. 1626, d. (not found). She m. (2) Marshfield, Mass., 2 Apr. 1677, John Phillips.

198. Nathaniel Rawlins, b. probably England, d. Scituate, Mass., 23 Dec. 1662, m. 4 Sept. 1652 (No. 199). He received by his father's will the latter's farm in Scituate, where he was already living.

199. Lydia Silvester, b. Weymouth, Mass., 8 Dec. 1633, d. (not found). In

June 1653, while a young married woman, John Lewis of Scituate was prosecuted for attempting her chastity; and in June 1654 she was charged with slandering her brother-in-law, Thomas Rawlins of Boston [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 3:36, 52]. She m. (2) Scituate, 25 May 1664, Edward Wright.

200. (Gen. and Dept.-Gov.) James Cudworth, b. perhaps in co. Somerset, England, ca. 1611, d. in London, England, in 1682; m. (not found). He is supposed to have come to New England in 1632 in the *Charles* with Mr. Hatherly, and settled in Scituate; was admitted freeman 1 Jan. 1634/5, and became Constable, Jan. 1636/7. He shortly moved to Barnstable with Mr. Lothrop and represented that town as Committee (Deputy), 1640, 1642; returned to Scituate, which he served as Deputy, 1649 to 1656, and was then elected to the upper house as Assistant, 1656, and 1657; he was also made Captain of the Scituate militia, June 1652, served on the Council of War, 1657, and as Commissioner to the United Colonies, 1657. His public career was interrupted because of the favor he showed to the Quakers, which led to his discharge as Captain, Mar. 1657/8, and nonapproval by the General Court of his election as Deputy in 1659; and finally he was disfranchised, June 1660. [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 1:32, 48, 54, 155; 2:40, 144, 154, 167; 3:8, 14, 23, 26, 28, 44, 49, 63, 77, 79, 99, 114, 115, 130, 162, 183, 188-89, 198-99.]

On 4 July 1673, he was restored as Freeman and was made Magistrate in Scituate. He was made Captain of the Colony forces for the trouble with the Dutch, Dec. 1673, and was elected Assistant, 1674 to 1680 inclusive. He was again made Captain of the Scituate military company, July 1674; called "Major," he was chosen as general or commander-in-chief, 4 Oct. 1675, for King Philip's War. In 1681 he was elected Deputy-Governor. [*Ibid.*, 5:124, 125, 136, 143, 150, 163, 175, 194, 229, 256; 6:9, 34, 58, 59, 118.]

General Cudworth was son of Rev. Ralph Cudworth of Aller, co. Somerset, and stepson of Rev. John Stoughton who succeeded his father as rector of that parish, his mother being a daughter of John and Jane (Woodroffe) Machell. His elder brother, Ralph Cudworth, became a Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1639, Master of Christ's Church, 1654-1688, and published in 1678 *The True Intellectual System of the Universe*. Two Stoughton brothers of General Cudworth's stepfather, Israel and Thomas, were early settlers in New England. [*The American Genealogist*, 29:193-204; *New England H. and G. Register*, 21:249-50; 50:171.]

201. (Not found.)

202. Samuel Jackson, b. England, ca. 1610, d. Scituate, Mass., between 28 Aug. 1682 (date of will) and 30 Oct. 1682 (date of probate); m. (1) ———, who d. 4 Mar. 1637/8, m. (2) 20 Nov. 1639 (No. 203). He came to Scituate by 1637, moved to Barnstable about 1642, but returned to Scituate.

203. Hester Sealis, bapt. Biddenden, co. Kent, England, 26 Sept. 1619.

204. Thomas Joy, b. England, ca. 1611, d. Hingham, Mass., 21 Oct. 1678, m. ca. 1637 (No. 205). He was a house carpenter, millwright and architect,

a resident of Boston, Mass., as early as 20 Feb. 1636/7. He moved to Hingham in 1648, following a dispute with the Winthrop government, as he favored enlarging the franchise. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1658, and was made a freeman in 1665. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 90:67; *Hist. of Hingham*.]

205. Joan Gallup, bapt. Bridport, co. Dorset, England, 20 Sept. 1618, d. Hingham, Mass., 20 Mar. 1690.

206. John Prince, b. England, d. Hingham, Mass., ca. 1696/7, m. (no record). He was Constable in 1674. His connection, if any, with other Prince families has not been learned. His will, dated 10 June 1689, probated 5 Feb. 1696/7, names wife Margaret and three daughters, also certain grandchildren including Joseph "Jay" [Joy]. [*Hist. of Hingham*, 3:120.]

207. Margaret ———, b. probably England, d. Hingham, 28 Mar. 1703.

208. John Bryant, b. England, d. Scituate, Mass., 20 Nov. 1684, m. (1) Barnstable, Mass., 14 Nov. 1643 (No. 209), m. (2) Scituate, 22 Dec. 1657, Elizabeth Witherell, who d. Jan. 1661/2, m. (3) Scituate, 1 Jan. 1663/4, Mary Hiland, who d. after 1702, having m. (2) Robert Stetson. After a short stay in Barnstable, he settled in Scituate, where he was on the list of freemen in 1639. He was apparently a carpenter, and active in town affairs, serving as selectman and in other offices. He served as Deputy, 1657, 1677 and 1678 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 3:115; 5:231, 256]. His will, dated 4 Nov. 1684, named wife Mary and his numerous surviving children. An account of him and his family, not very complete, appeared in *New England H. and G. Register*, 48:46-53.

209. Mary Lewis, b. England, d. Scituate, 2 July 1655.

210. Thomas Battle or Battelle, b. England, d. Dedham, Mass., 8 Feb. 1706, called "the aged," m. Dedham, 5 Sept. 1648 (No. 211). He was prominent in Dedham, being Town Clerk in 1687, and five years a Selectman. He received several grants of land and purchased some, conveying much of it to his sons as he grew old. His will, dated 6 Feb. 1701/2, probated 7 Mar. 1705/6, named his sons and dau. Mary wife of John Bryant.

211. Mary Fisher, b. England, d. Dedham, 6 Aug. 1691.

212. John Turner, b. England, ca. 1624, d. Scituate, Mass., in 1697, m. 11 Nov. 1645 (No. 213). He was called Sr. to distinguish him from his younger brother John. With his brother Thomas he succeeded to his father's tannery. He was made freeman 1 June 1658, and held many town offices. His will, dated 4 Mar. 1695, and inventory, taken 20 May 1697, are printed in full in *The Mayflower Descendant*, 5:41-46.

213. Mary Brewster, b. Plymouth, 16 Apr. 1627, d. after 23 Mar. 1697/8.

214. (Capt.) Richard Padeshall, bapt. St. Mary-le-Strand, London, England, 20 May 1636, killed on his sloop at Pemaquid, 2 Aug. 1689, m. (1) ca. 1663 (No. 215). He was a mariner and merchant, of Kennebec and Boston, many of his children being recorded in Boston, where he was freeman in

1673 and took the Oath of Allegiance, 1679. He was Justice of the Peace for Cornwall, 1684. His family lived some years at Kennebec, but because of Indian troubles moved to Pemaquid. [*Gen. Dict. of Maine and N. H.*, p. 534, where the spelling Patteshall is preferred.] He m. (2) Martha Woody, b. 24 Jan. 1651/2, d. 21 Apr. 1713.

215. Abigail ———.

216. (Lieut.) Isaac Buck, b. England, d. Scituate, Mass., in 1695, m. perhaps England (No. 217). He was identified, wrongly we think, in Cornelius B. Harvey, *Genealogy of the Buck Family* (1889) with an Isack Buck, aged 33, who shipped in Oct. 1635 in the *Amitie* for St. Christophers [Hotten, *The Original Lists*, p. 135], for our Isaac was almost certainly a much younger man and we have no reason to suppose that he had been in the West Indies. He was probably brother of Cornet John Buck of Scituate and was in that town by 1647. He was a blacksmith and a useful citizen, though in 1655 there was a complaint against him as Clerk of the Scituate Trainband, and the same year was fined (fine afterward remitted) for refusing to shoe horses which were to carry a Commissioner to New Haven on the country's business. He was admitted a freeman, 1 June 1658. There was also a complaint against him in 1659, when he was Constable of Scituate. [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 3:89, 90, 106, 137, 161.] He served as Deputy for Scituate, 1663, 1664, 1665. On 1 Mar. 1669/70, Sergt. Isaac Buck was approved Lieutenant of the military company in Scituate. He was Selectman, 1679, 1680. [*Ibid.*, 4:37, 60, 90; 5:33; 6:9, 34.] He was the Lieutenant who repulsed the Indian attack on Scituate, 1676.

217. Frances ———, survived her husband. Esther Woodfield of Scituate in her will, 27 May 1672, made bequests to a number of people, including Isaac Buck and his wife Frances [*New England H. and G. Register*, 7:236].

218. Thomas Turner, b. perhaps Plymouth, ca. 1628, d. Scituate, Mass., Nov. 1688; m. Scituate, 6 Jan. 1652 (No. 219). He settled near the Harbor in Scituate, and was associated with his brother John, Sr., in the management of the tannery.

219. Sarah Hyland, bapt. Tenterden, co. Kent, England, 9 Mar. 1633/4, d. (not found).

220. John Merritt, b. England, ca. 1630, killed at Bloody Brook 18 Sept. 1675 while serving under Capt. Lathrop in King Philip's War, m. Boston 3 Apr. 1655 (No. 221).

221. Elizabeth Wyborne.

222. Thomas Hyland, bapt. Tenterden, co. Kent, England, 15 Nov. 1629, d. Scituate, Mass., after 1690, m. there 1 Jan. 1661 (No. 223).

223. Elizabeth Stockbridge, bapt. Boston, 10 July 1642, then aged about 2 yrs., 6 mos. [*9th Report Boston Rec. Com.*, p. 14].

224. John Reeder, b. England ca. 1614, d. Newtown, N. Y., before 9 Mar. 1660, m. (no record).

225. Margaret ———, b. England, d. Newtown in 1676. She m. (2) Samuel Toe.

226. Josias Furman, b. Watertown, Mass., ca. 1632, m. (1) (no record) (No. 227), m. (2) ca. 1692 Mary (———) Weed, who d. Stamford, Conn., 31 Mar. 1714, widow of John Weed.

227. Alice or Angelche ———.

228. Edward Ketchum, b. England, d. Stratford, Conn., before 19 June 1655 (date of inventory), m. (1) Cambridge, England, 22 Aug. 1619 (No. 229), m. (2) Sarah ———, who d. in 1673; she m. (2) Henry Whitney. He may have been a native of Kent, but lived in Cambridge, 1619-28. He settled in Ipswich, Mass., 1635, sold about 1640, and was in Southold, L. I., before coming to Stratford. His will at Fairfield is in large part destroyed, but mentions wife Sarah, son John, and others. [*The American Genealogist*, 30:2-6; D. L. Jacobus, *Families of Old Fairfield*, 1:359; Mary Lovering Holman, *Stevens-Miller Ancestral Lines*, p. 511.]

229. Mary Hall, of whom nothing is positively known except her marriage.

230. John Richardson, early at Stamford, Conn., moved to Westchester Co., N. Y., where his will, dated 16 Nov. 1679, names his dau. Bethia wife of John Ketchum. He m. late in 1653 (No. 231), who had an unfortunate experience before marriage, for which the Colony Court quite unjustly fined her £10, which her husband and brother Joseph Mead engaged to pay, but it was reduced on the petition of William Mead [her father; *New Haven Colony Rec.*, 2:122, 168, 218, 229].

231. Martha Mead, dates not seen.

302. Edward Winn, b. England, d. Woburn, Mass., 5 Sept. 1682, m. (1) (not found). He m. (2) 10 Aug. 1649, Sarah Beal, who d. Woburn 15 Mar. 1680, and (3) Anna, widow of Nicholas Wood and William Page. A builder, he was of Charlestown by Dec. 1640, when he was active as an original planter of Woburn. There he held town offices, such as Selectman in 1669. His will, drawn 5 May 1682, mentioned his daughter Elizabeth wife of George Polly.

303. Joanna ———, b. England, d. Woburn 8 Mar. 1649.

308. George Hull, b. probably Crewkerne, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1590, d. Fairfield, Conn., in 1659; m. Crewkerne, 27 Aug. 1614 (No. 309). He m. (2) Sarah, widow of David Phippen, who d. about the time he did. It has been claimed that he emigrated in 1630 in the *Mary and John*, but it seems that he came a little later, because he had a child bapt. at Crewkerne 5 Nov. 1630. He is supposed to have been a son of Thomas and Joan (Peson) Hull of Crewkerne, for which some evidence has been adduced [Mary Walton

Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), 2:453], and certainly was of superior social standing and called "Mr. Hull." He settled in Dorchester, Mass., was made freeman 4 Mar. 1632/3, and served as Deputy, May 1634, at the first General Court held at Boston. By 1637 he removed to Windsor, Conn., and served that town as Deputy, May and Nov. 1637, Mar. and Apr. 1638, Aug. and Sept. 1639, Jan. and Apr. 1640, Feb., Apr., Sept. and Nov. 1641, Apr. and Aug. 1642, Mar., Apr. and Sept. 1643, Apr. and Sept. 1644, Sept. and Dec. 1645, and Apr. 1646. In 1647 he followed his friend Roger Ludlow to Fairfield, and represented that town as Deputy, May 1649, May 1650, May 1651, Oct. 1655, and May 1656. In Oct. 1653 he was appointed with Mr. Ludlow and two others to keep a Court in Fairfield. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:9, 11, 13, 17, 29, 34, 41, 46, 58, 64, 67, 69, 71, 73, 82, 84, 93, 103, 111, 130, 133, 138, 185, 207, 218, 249, 257, 278, 281.]

309. Thamzen Mitchell, called of Stockland at marriage, d. probably by 1654. She may have been dau. of Robert Michell of Stockland, co. Devon, near Crewkerne.

310. Joseph Loomis, b. ca. 1590, d. Windsor, Conn., 25 Nov. 1658, m. Shalford, co. Essex, England, 30 June 1614. He was probably son of John and Agnes Loomis of Braintree, co. Essex. On 11 Apr. 1638 he and his family embarked on the *Susan and Ellen*, and in 1639 settled in Windsor, Conn. He acquired considerable land there by grant and purchase. He died intestate and his heirs including Josiah Hull (in right of his wife) made a distribution agreement. [*Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, 2:567-72.]

311. Mary White, bapt. Shalford, co. Essex, England, 24 Aug. 1590, d. Windsor, Conn., 23 Aug. 1652. She was dau. of Robert White by his wife Bridget Allgar, of Shalford and Messing, co. Essex.

314. Richard Vore, b. probably co. Somerset, England, d. Windsor, Conn., 22 Aug. 1683. He settled first in Dorchester, Mass., about 1633-34, and came to Windsor in 1635 with the first settlers. His will, dated 1 July 1683, named wife Ann, dau. Lydia wife of Nathaniel Cooke, and others [*Manwaring's Digest*, 1:371; *The American Genealogist*, 26:67].

315. Ann ———, b. England, d. Windsor 7 Dec. 1683.

316. William Fiske, b. England after 1614, d. Wenham, Mass., before 16 Sept. 1654 (date of inventory), m. (not found). He was son of John and Anne (Lawter) Fiske of St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, and brother of Rev. John Fiske, B.A. (Cambridge, 1628/9, with whom he emigrated to New England in 1637. He was made freeman, 18 May 1642, and was a member of the church in Salem, Mass., 2 July 1641. He served as Constable; and was Deputy, May 1647, May 1649, May 1650, and May 1652, representing Wenham, to which town he had early moved [*Rec. of Col. of Mass. Bay*, 3:105, 147, 183, 259]. The ancestry has been traced for many generations in England [See *New England H. and G. Register*, 88:273, and previous instalments].

317. Bridget Matchet, of Pulham, co. Norfolk, England. She m. (2) 3 Nov. 1661 Thomas Rix of Salem.

318. Austin Kilham, b. England, d. Wenham, Mass., 5 June 1667, m. (not found). He was son of Henry "Kellam" who m. Dennington, co. Suffolk, England, 12 Aug. 1582, Alice Goodale [*New England H. and G. Register*, 56:344]. He emigrated in 1637, and after a short time in Salem, Mass., lived at Dedham until 1649, when he settled in Wenham. His will, dated 2 Apr. 1667, proved 24 Sept. 1667.

319. Alice ———, b. England, d. Wenham 18 July 1667. Her will, dated 3 July 1667, mentions her dau. Sarah Fiske.

394. (Elder) William Hatch, b. England, ca. 1598, d. Scituate, Mass., 6 Nov. 1651, m. (probably 2), Thanington near Canterbury, co. Kent, by license dated 9 July 1624 (No. 395). He was son of William and Ann (——) Hatch of Tenterden, co. Kent, and the ancestry has been traced further [*New England H. and G. Register*, 70:258, for long account on which ours is based]. He lived at Wye, and about 1634 moved to Sandwich, co. Kent. He emigrated with his family in Mar. 1635 in the ship *Hercules*. He settled at Scituate, Mass., and was admitted freeman on 5 Jan. 1635/6. In 1643 he was chosen the first ruling elder of the Second Church of Scituate, and in the same year was Lieutenant of the Trainband.

395. Jane Young, of Thanington, b. ca. 1596, d. Scituate 8 Oct. 1653. She m. (2) Scituate, 31 Mar. 1653, (Elder) Thomas King.

396. Thomas Rawlins, b. England, d. Boston, Mass., 15 Mar. 1659/60; m. (1) no record (No. 397); m. (2) Emma ———, who d. Boston 27 Dec. 1655, and (3) Boston, 2 May 1656, Sarah, widow of David Maddox of Roxbury. He was a carpenter, came in the Winthrop Fleet, 1630, soon removed to Weymouth, Mass., and removed 1642 to Scituate, Mass., and late in life to Boston.

397. Mary ———, d. Roxbury, Mass., 1639.

398. Richard Silvester, b. England, d. Marshfield, Mass., between 15 June 1663 (date of will) and 27 Sept. 1663 (date of inventory), m. ca. 1632 (No. 399). He emigrated in 1630, perhaps in the *Mary and John*, applied for admission as freeman 19 Oct. 1630, soon moved to Weymouth, Mass., where his religious views were too liberal for those in authority. About 1650 he moved to Marshfield, where he became Constable in 1655. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 85:247-56.]

399. Naomi ———, b. England, d. Marshfield, Mass., before 26 Nov. 1668 (date of inventory).

406. (Deacon) Richard Sealis, bapt. Biddenden, co. Kent, England, 26 Nov. 1581, d. at Scituate, Mass., between 17 Sept. 1653 (date of will) and 26 Mar. 1656 (date of probation), m. (1) Biddenden, 14 Apr. 1604, Phebe Chrisfeilde, who was bur. there 10 Aug. 1612; m. there (2) 4 May 1613, Margery

Lea, probably the Margery Ashenden who m. 27 Nov. 1610 Thomas Lea (he bur. 9 Sept. 1612); m. (3) Scituate, Mass., 15 Dec. 1637, Eglin (Hatherly) Hanford. He was admitted freeman, 4 Sept. 1638, and was deacon in Scituate in 1653. He was son of John and Mary (Stedman) Sealis. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 65:319-22; 70:349.]

407. Margery (Ashenden) Lea, see above, d. before 1637.

410. John Gallup, b. co. Dorset, England, ca. 1590-95, d. Boston, Mass., 11 Jan. 1649/50, m. Bridport, co. Dorset, 19 Jan. 1617 (No. 411). He came in the *Mary and John*, 1630, it is thought, and his wife was reluctant to come over with the children (letter of Gov. John Winthrop to Rev. John White in England, 4 July 1632, per *Winthrop Papers*), but they came in 1633. He was first in Dorchester, then settled in Boston. He was a skillful mariner and had a wharf and house in Boston (Gallops Point), also owned Gallups Island. He was a mariner, fisherman and trader along the New England coast. In 1635, off Block Island, with two of his sons aboard, he apprehended a ship which had been seized by Pequot Indians who had killed John Oldham, this being one of the events which led to the Pequot War [*New England H. and G. Register*, 7:211]. He was a valiant seafarer, and father of Capt. John Gallup, one of the heroes of King Philip's War. His will, dated 20 Dec. 1649, proved 9 Feb. 1649/50, named his wife and, with others, his daughter Joan and her sons John and Joseph Joy; the estate inventoried at over £311 [*ibid.*, 7:227-28]. The English ancestry in John D. Gallop, *History of the Gallop Family* (1893) is erroneous, though John may well have belonged to a branch of the manorial family.

411. Christabel Brushett, b. (not found), d. Boston, Mass., 27 Sept. 1655. [*The American Genealogist*, 36:108-09, for her marriage and discussion of Gallup family.] Her will, dated 24 July 1655, named her dau. Joan Joy and other children [*New England H. and G. Register*, 5:444].

418. George Lewis, b. England, d. Barnstable, Mass., in 1662; m. (1) (No. 419), (2) Mary ———. He came to Plymouth 1630 and was dismissed to the church in Scituate in 1634, and moved to Barnstable as a founder in 1640. He was a clothier and weaver. His will, dated 3 Mar. 1663, named wife Mary, six sons and dau. Sarah [*New England H. and G. Register*, 6:185].

419. Sarah Jenkins, no data.

422. (Deacon) Joshua Fisher, bapt. Syleham, co. Suffolk, England, 24 Feb. 1585, d. Medfield, Mass., 9 Nov. 1674, m. (1) Mary ——— (No. 423), m. (2) Syleham, 7 Feb. 1638, Anne Luson, who d. Dedham 29 Jan. 1676. Son of Anthony and Mary (Fiske) Fisher, he came to New England in 1640, following his son Joshua, Jr. He was a blacksmith, was made freeman in Dedham 13 May 1640; removed 1650 to Medfield, where he was the first deacon in the church, and Selectman in 1653 and 1655. His will, dated 2 May 1674, mentioned wife Anne and dau. "Mary Battle the wife of Thomas Battle."

423. Mary ———.

424. Humphrey Turner, b. England, d. Scituate, Mass., 1673 (will dated 28 Feb. 1669, probated 5 June 1673), m. (No. 425). He came with his family to Plymouth, 1628, and moved 1633 to Scituate, where he was a tanner and large land owner. He was Constable of Scituate, 1635, and served as Committee (Deputy) to the Plymouth General Court, 1640-42, 1644-47, 1650-53, for eleven terms. He also held many town offices.

425. Lydia ———, not necessarily his first wife or mother of his eldest son John.

426. Jonathan Brewster, b. Scrooby, co. Nottingham, England, 12 Aug. 1593, d. New London, Conn., 7 Aug. 1659, m. (1) ———, who d. Leyden, Holland, bur. 10 May 1619, m. (2) 10 Apr. 1624 (No. 427). He came to Plymouth in the *Fortune*, 1621, and moved about 1630 to Duxbury, representing that town as Deputy to the General Court, 1639, 1641-44 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 1:126; 2:16, 40, 46, 63, 72, 75]. He was in command of the Plymouth trading company on the Connecticut River in June 1636. In 1637 he was a military commissioner in the Pequot War, in 1642 a member of the Duxbury committee to raise forces in the Narragansett alarm of that year. He engaged in the coasting trade and was master of a small vessel plying from Plymouth along the coast. He thus became acquainted with the harbor at Pequot and in 1649 removed there (New London, Conn.). He was town clerk there in 1649, and received a grant of land from Uncas. He served as Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Sept. 1650, May 1655, May 1656, May and Oct. 1657, May and Oct. 1658, and was made Assistant (Justice) for New London, 1657 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:211, 274, 281, 297, 298, 306, 315, 323].

427. Lucretia Oldham, of Derby, England, d. New London, 4 Mar. 1678/9.

428. (Capt.) Edmund Padeshall (Patteshall), Esq., b. England, reported killed at "Quinebeck," 14 Aug. 1676, m. (license, 29 Dec. 1634), (No. 429). He was a citizen and salter of London, and by 1665 was at Pemaquid, Maine, having left his wife in England. He took the Oath of Fidelity to Massachusetts, 1674, and that year was appointed Commissioner (Justice) for the County of Devon. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 72:153-58.]

429. Martha Denham, bapt. St. Mary-le-Strand, London, 26 May 1611, bur. there 16 Aug. 1667, dau. of Mr. Richard Denham of that parish, salter.

436. Identical with No. 424.

437. Identical with No. 425.

438. Thomas Hyland, bapt. Waldron, co. Sussex, England, 23 Apr. 1604, d. Scituate, Mass., between 14 Feb. 1682/3 (date of will) and 3 May 1683 (date of probate), m. (No. 439). He was son of Thomas and Agnes (Woodman) Hyland of Waldron, and the English ancestry appears in *New England H. and G. Register*, 66:61-67. He lived in Tenterden, Kent, 1629-36,

emigrated and was a proprietor of Scituate in 1637. He took the Oath of Allegiance, 1 Feb. 1638/9.

439. Deborah ———.

440. Henry Merritt, b. England, d. Scituate, Mass., 30 Nov. 1653, m. (No. 441). He landed at Plymouth and was one of the earliest settlers of Scituate, where he held town offices.

441. ——— ———.

442. Thomas Wyborn, b. England, d. Boston, Mass., 2 Oct. 1655, m. (No. 443). Fletcher S. Weyburn, *Weyburn-Wyborn Genealogy* (1911), identifies him with a Thomas Wyborn bapt. Wrotham, co. Kent, 5 June 1580, and assigns further ancestry to him as well as a first childless marriage in 1605. While possible, this makes him almost 74 at birth of his youngest child, and it seems wise to await verification, especially as he was Constable at Boston 1654, an office which rarely if ever went to a man over 70. He is supposed to have emigrated in 1638 with Rev. John Lothrop. He lived a time in Scituate, but in 1648 bought a house in Boston and removed there. His family returned to Scituate after his death. He was a sadler and apparently had lived at Tenterden, co. Kent.

443. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. after 1686. She m. (2) Henry Felch.

444. Identical with No. 438.

445. Identical with No. 439.

446. Identical with No. 194.

447. Identical with No. 195.

452. John Furman, b. England ca. 1588, settled in Watertown, Mass., 1630, returned to England, came again from Ipswich, Apr. 1634, aged 46, d. before 1649, wife unknown. It does not seem positively established that he was father of Josias (No. 226). For discussion, see Herbert F. Seversmith, *Colonial Families*, pp. 1058-61.

462. William Mead, b. England, d. (not found), m. (No. 463). On 7 Dec. 1641 he received a grant of land in Stamford, Conn. He was still there in 1657, but may have moved, as did the rest of the family, to Greenwich, Conn.

463. Kilvy (?) ———, d. Stamford 19 Sept. 1657. Huntington did not attempt to read her given name either in the *History of Stamford* (p. 163) nor in his *Stamford Registration*. E. Champion Bacon in 1841 entered it in his notebook as Kilvy with an interrogation point, indicating that even then it was hard to read.

852. (Elder) William Brewster, b. ca. 1566, d. Plymouth, 10 Apr. 1644, m. ca. 1588 (No. 853). Son of William and Prudence Brewster of Scrooby, co. Nottingham, he matriculated at Cambridge University, 3 Dec. 1580. He left without a degree, and entered the service of Sir William Davison, by whom he was employed abroad, 1583-87. Returning to Scrooby, he was ap-

pointed "Post" there on the great North Road from London to Scotland. He managed the posthouse until 1607. During this period he became a Puritan and a leader in the movement. He printed forbidden religious matter and once was sent to prison. In 1607 he fled to Holland and was elected ruling elder at Leyden not later than 1613. He continued his activity in the printing of "heretical" books, sometimes making secret trips to England.

He was chosen to lead the first band of Pilgrims to America and is believed to have been author of the Mayflower Compact. He was Chaplain of the first military company organized at Plymouth under Capt. Myles Standish, and was Deputy in 1636.

853. Mary (? Wentworth), b. England, d. Plymouth, 17 Apr. 1627.

II. ANCESTRY OF DR. WILLIAM BARNES

1. (Dr.) William Barnes, b. Decatur, Ill., 3 Sept. 1860, d. there, 1 May 1930, m. Elkhart, Ill., 18 June 1891, Charlotte Lancraft Gillett (Table III).

2. (Dr.) William Andrews Barnes, b. Claremont, N. H., 15 Mar. 1824, d. Dansville, N. Y., 20 Aug. 1897, m. Oakdale, Pa., 30 Oct. 1849 (No. 3).

3. Eleanor Bell Sawyer, b. Lebanon, Pa., 6 Nov. 1822, d. Decatur, Ill., 22 Apr. 1886.

4. Ira Norton Barnes, b. Claremont, N. H., 28 Apr. 1800, d. there 13 Apr. 1830, m. 26 Feb. 1823 (No. 5).

5. Harriet Eastman, b. Rochester, Vt., 29 Nov. 1798, d. West Enosburgh, Vt., 6 Sept. 1864. She m. (2) 25 Feb. 1848, Charles B. Maynard.

6. John Sawyer, b. Londonderry township, Dauphin Co., Pa., 20 Sept. 1772, d. Hanover, Pa., 5 May 1837, ae. 64 yrs. 7 mos. 15 days (g.s.), m. Hanover, 25 Oct. 1808 (No. 7). He served in the War of 1812 in the Company of Capt. John Morehead and was sent with this command to Baltimore when the British attacked that city. He succeeded to the ownership of his father's homestead in 1813 when his father died. He became a wealthy and influential citizen, serving as County Commissioner of Dauphin and Lebanon Counties, also for two years in the Senate and four in the Legislature of Pennsylvania.

7. Mary Bell, b. ca. 1786, d. Mifflinburg, Pa., 27 Feb. 1871, at the home of her youngest daughter.

8. Bill Barnes, b. Farmington, Conn., 11 Feb. 1753, d. Claremont, N. H., 24 Feb. 1842, m. (1) Farmington, 25 Jan. 1775, Eunice Andrews, b. Farmington, 29 Apr. 1750, d. Claremont, 27 July 1793, m. (2) 4 May 1794 (No. 9).

9. Esther Spalding, b. Cornish, N. H., 5 Mar. 1769, d. Claremont, N. H., 19 Apr. 1863.

10. Benjamin Eastman, b. Concord, N. H., 18 Jan. 1752, d. Barnard, Vt.,

3 July 1818, ae. 67, m. Concord, 10 Aug. 1775 (No. 11). He operated his father's tannery at Concord for a while, but about 1787 removed to Canterbury, N. H., and later to Barnard, Vt.

11. Susannah Clement, b. Dracut, Mass., 18 Jan. 1756, d. Windsor, Vt., 18 Oct. 1838, ae. 81, having gone there after her husband's death to live with some of the children.

12. John Sawyer, b. Derry, Lancaster Co., Pa., 4 Aug. 1730, d. Londonderry township, Dauphin Co., Pa., 12 Aug. 1813, m. Hanover, Lancaster Co., Pa., 27 Oct. 1757 (No. 13). He lived and died on one of his father's farms in Londonderry township. During the Revolution, he and his brothers William and Benjamin served as Privates in Capt. Robert McCollum's Co., 1st Battalion, Lancaster County Militia, under Col. Rogers. [Egle, *Notes and Queries*, 3rd Ser., Vol. 1, p. 137; 1899, p. 181; 2nd Ser., p. 55; *Penn. Archives*, 5th Ser., 7:72.]

13. Jean Allen, b. , d. (no record).

14. Samuel Bell, b. near Hanover, Dauphin Co., Pa., ca. 1749, d. probably (in records of Derry Congregation) 6 Apr. 1825, m. Paxtang, Pa., 24 June 1774 (No. 15). He lived all his life near Hanover, Pa., he and his family all being members of the famous old Derry Church where they were baptized, married and buried (now in the limits of Hershey, Pa.). He served in the Revolution, his name appearing 27 May 1776 on the muster roll of Capt. Jacob Findley's Company, 4th Battalion, Lancaster County Militia, commanded by Col. Joseph Burd [Egle, *Notes and Queries*, 1st Ser., p. 425]. This company was raised near Hummerstown, and served in the Campaign of 1776, including the battles of Princeton and Trenton, N. J. In the 1790 Census he was listed in Dauphin County as head of a family of two males and six females.

15. Ann Berryhill, b. , d. (no record).

16. William Barnes, b. Farmington, Conn., 24 Mar. 1724/5, d. in service in the French and Indian War, 6 Oct. 1756, m. ca. 1750 (No. 17).

17. Mehitabel Naughton, b. Farmington, 25 Feb. 1725/6, d. (not found).

18. (Col.) Dyer Spalding, b. Plainfield, Conn., 18 Nov. 1732, d. Cornish, N. H., 27 Apr. 1814, m. Plainfield, 11 Mar. 1762 (No. 19). He served in the French and Indian War, in 1755 in the 3rd Company (Major William Whiting), 4th Regt. (Col. Elihu Chauncy), Conn. Troops [*Conn. Hist. Soc. Coll.*, 9:52]. He was one of the first three settlers of Cornish, N. H., in 1766. They had previously penetrated north into the woods, sixteen miles above Charlestown, N. H. (then Fort No. 4), to establish a "mast camp" to mark trees suitable for ship masts. After working there a season, he returned to Plainfield, married, and took his wife on horseback through the wilderness trails.

At the outbreak of the Revolution, Dyer left his family in charge of his

wife's brother, Timothy Parkhurst, Jr., and was one of the troop which drove the Tories out of the famous "Tory Hole" near Claremont, chased them across the Connecticut River, and captured them. He was with Ethan Allen at Ticonderoga; and in the fight at Crown Point. When Colonel Baum of Burgoyne's army entered Vermont and an attack on Windsor was expected, Dyer began molding bullets. A skilled boatman, he conveyed many of the American troops across the Connecticut River. He was present at the Battle of Saratoga, also at the surrender of Burgoyne, and successively held the ranks of Captain, Major and Colonel. At the end of the war he returned to Cornish where he was a successful farmer, mason, blacksmith and boatman. He had a lively, pleasant and cheerful disposition. [Child, *History of Cornish, N. H.*, 2:49.]

19. Elizabeth Parkhurst, b. Plainfield, Conn., 7 July 1734, d. Cornish, N. H., 3 June 1816.

20. Benjamin Eastman, b. Salisbury, Mass., 9 Sept. 1730, d. Concord, N. H., after 1776, m. ca. 1750 (No. 21). He and his wife Dorothy were admitted members of the North Church in Concord, 8 Apr. 1750.

21. Dorothy ———, no dates found.

22. (Capt.) Timothy Clement, b. Dracut, Mass., 9 May 1728, d. Rochester, Vt., 26 Aug. 1819, m. Rumford, N. H., 4 Aug. 1749 (No. 23). He lived in Dracut in 1759, then removed to New Hopkinton, N. H., thence to Chesterfield, N. H., and finally was one of the first settlers in Rochester, Vt. He served in the Louisburg Expedition, 1745, and served as captain of New Hampshire troops in the Revolution. [Percival Wood Clement, *Ancestors and Descendants of Robert Clement*, 1927.]

23. Jemima Chandler, b. Amesbury, Mass., 14 June 1724, d. Barnston, Quebec, Canada, in 1811.

24. William Sawyer, b. Ireland, ca. 1703, d. Londonderry township, Lancaster (now Dauphin) County, Pa., 18 Oct. 1784, ae. 81, m. ca. 1728 (No. 25). A native of Ireland, he came to this country in the fall of 1717 (with his parents?) and settled first on the Kennebec River in Maine. About 1730 he removed to Londonderry township and took up land near Cambellstown and Palmyra, between the Lebanon and Lancaster turnpikes. He owned about 300 acres, which he cleared with aid of his wife, he cutting and trimming, she piling and burning. Her first child John, the first white child born in Lancaster County, she took with her to the field in a basket, and the Indians came to see him out of curiosity. In 1778 he took the oath of allegiance before Joshua Elder, Justice of Lancaster County. Too old for military service, he nevertheless furnished a substitute during the Revolution, David Haines, whose name appears on the muster roll of the 7th Co., 9th Battalion, Lancaster County Militia.

25. Sophia Climson, b. ca. 1705, d. Londonderry township, 9 Sept. 1788.

26. William Allen, b. Antrim, Ireland, Feb. 1709, d. Hanover, Pa., Mar. 1782, m. (No. 27). He came in 1730 with his father and settled in Hanover, where his name appears on all the early tax lists. He took the oath of allegiance in 1777. [Egle, *Penn. Genealogies*, p. 7.]

27. Elizabeth ———, b. Mar. 1705, d. Hanover, 3 May 1800.

28. Thomas Bell, b. ca. 1716, d. Hanover, Pa., before 26 Mar. 1764, m. (No. 29). He was a blacksmith in 1758, in the "list of ye ancient inhabitants" on the west side of Derry. At his death, John Hall of Hanover was appointed guardian to his minor children, so his wife had probably died before him. In most accounts, Samuel (No. 14) is considered to be his grandson, and son of his son Thomas, Jr., by his wife Ann Graham. Thomas Bell, Jr., b. 1743, d. 23 July 1815, and his will does name a son Samuel; however, Ann Graham was born 18 Sept. 1740, and it is difficult to consider her mother of our Samuel who married in 1774, before she was 34 years old. We have therefore identified our Samuel with the known son of Thomas, Sr.

29. ——— ———.

30. Andrew Berryhill, b. probably Ireland, d. Paxtang, Dauphin Co., Pa., in 1784, m. (No. 31). Probably he was brother of Alexander Berryhill of Paxtang (b. 1738, d. 7 Sept. 1788). He is not on the tax list of 1749, but had a warrant for 150 acres in Paxtang, 6 May 1765. In a letter written 30 Nov. 1771, he offered to go bond for his brother-in-law, Hugh Gilliland [Egle, *Notes and Queries*, 3rd Ser., 2:400]. He was credited with 201 acres in Paxtang in land returns of 1780 [Kelker, *Hist. of Dauphin County*, 1:394, 398; 2:653, 1000].

31. Eleanor [perhaps Gilliland].

32. Ebenezer Barnes, b. Farmington, Conn., after 1667, d. there (in the part now Bristol) in 1756, m. (1) Farmington, 8 Apr. 1699, Deborah Orvis, b. Farmington, 17 Apr. 1682, d. there between 1717 and 1720, m. (2) ca. 1720 (No. 33).

33. Mabel Hancox, b. ca. 1700, d. (not found).

34. James Naughton, b. probably abroad, d. after 1763, m. (1) before 1724 (No. 35), m. (2) Farmington, Conn., 30 Nov. 1743, Sarah Kilbourn, b. Wethersfield, 13 Apr. 1710, d. after 1763 and before 1792. He first appears at Farmington, 18 Jan. 1724, when his first child was born, and was assignee of a deed there, 11 June 1724. He and his wife Sarah sold land 31 Jan. 1763, and some of their heirs sold in 1792. Most of the family moved to Canaan, N. Y., and changed the name to Norton.

35. Susannah ———, b. (not known), d. Farmington, 15 Apr. 1742.

36. Jonathan Spalding, b. Chelmsford, Mass., 7 Mar. 1687/8, d. Plainfield, Conn., in 1761, m. Plainfield, 22 Apr. 1714 (No. 37).

37. Judah Billings, b. (before 19 Sept.) 1699, bapt. Stonington, Conn.,

16 Aug. 1702, as child of Hannah Main, d. Plainfield, Conn. On 19 Sept. 1699, Ebenezer Billings was found legally guilty of being father of Hannah Maine's child and was required to give bond to support the child for six years, which was accepted by her father, Mr. Ezekiel Maine [New London County Court Rec., 7:254]. Her marriage record in Plainfield calls her Judah Billings daughter of Hannah Main, and she honored her mother by naming her first child Hannah.

38. Timothy Parkhurst, b. Chelmsford, Mass., 14 Jan. 1689, d. Plainfield, Conn., 1 Mar. 1770, m. Plainfield, 15 Jan. 1717 (No. 39). Since the compiler wishes this book to be an honest history, it has to be mentioned that this ancestor is the only one found who was guilty of a serious legal offense. Timothy Parkhurst was charged with falsifying bills of credit of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, Mar. 1712/13, was fined and received a prison sentence, part of which was remitted May 1714 upon his petition [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 5:362, 443]. In extenuation it can only be said that Timothy was a young unmarried man at the time, and that counterfeiting was a pastime often indulged in by persons of respectable family background and sometimes excused (not legally but morally) on the ground that inflation caused depreciation of the paper currency [see Kenneth Scott, *Counterfeiting in Colonial Connecticut* (1957) and the review of this book by Mr. Jacobus in *The American Genealogist*, 34:181-82]. It is of interest that Timothy's father was elected Deputy by his fellow-townsmen at the very period of Timothy's indiscretion. His later career seems to have been law-abiding; shortly after this episode, he married and raised a large family. His brother Joseph served as Lieutenant and Deputy.

39. Elizabeth Cady, b. Watertown, Mass., 17 Nov. 1698, d. (not found).

40. Joseph Eastman, b. Salisbury, Mass., 17 July 1700, d. in New Hampshire after 1743, m. Amesbury, Mass., 24 Sept. 1724 (No. 41). He lived in Salisbury until 1732 and then moved to Boscawen, N. H.

41. Dorothy Quimby, b. Amesbury, Mass., 7 Dec. 1700, d. (not found).

44. Nathaniel Clement, b. Haverhill, Mass., 14 Jan. 1695/6, d. Dracut, Mass., in 1783, m. (1) ca. 1717 (No. 45), m. (2) Tewkesbury, Mass., 26 Oct. 1749, Sarah (Pollard) Hall, widow of Richard Hall. He owned and operated a "cooper shop" in Dracut for many years. He was tax assessor, 1737, and subsequently a selectman for several years. He owned a farm partly in Pelham and partly in Dracut.

45. Eleanor Colburn, b. Concord, Mass., 1 Sept. 1699, d. Dracut, before 1749.

46. (Lieut.) Isaac Chandler, b. Andover, Mass., 24 Aug. 1696, d. after 1740, m. Amesbury, Mass., 7 Jan. 1719/20 (No. 47). He lived in Andover, Salisbury, and later Concord, Mass. "After the massacre Aug. 11, 1746, of the Bradleys and others, two miles west on the Hopkinton road, by the In-

dians, new arrangements were made concerning the garrisons, and . . . Lt. Isaac Chandler and his son Isaac were ordered to do their duty at the Garrison around the house of the aforesaid Rev. Timothy Walker." He gave his sons much land in Hopkinton. In 1740 he was living with his wife in Rumford, N. H.

47. Susan Barnard, b. Amesbury, Mass., 18 Sept. 1700.

52. William Allen, b. abroad, d. Hanover, Pa., Feb. 1744, m. (No. 53). He is supposed to have escaped from Scotland during the Scotch-English wars, and settled for a while in Ulster, Ireland, where some of his children were born. He came to America about 1730 and settled in Hanover township.

53. Sarah ———, no data.

56. William Bell, b. perhaps Ireland, d. Paxtang, Pa., ca. Nov. 1783, m. (No. 57). He is supposed to belong to a family from Antrim, north of Ireland, other members of which settled in Maryland and New Hampshire. He is said to have settled in 1710 in Paxtang, first Chester, then Lancaster, now Dauphin County, Pa. His will, dated 18 Aug. 1780, proved 22 Nov. 1783, named children John, William, George, Thomas, Arthur, Andrew, Jean, Sarah, Mary, Dorcas and Margaret [Lancaster Will Book D, Vol. I, p. 391].

Data on this family are credited by the compiler to Mrs. Robert I. Hunt of Decatur, with references to Egle's *Notes and Queries* and other sources. The editor feels that further study of the Bell family would be desirable. The account given makes William die 1783, some 73 years after he emigrated; his will is said to have named son Thomas, but this son is identified with a Thomas b. ca. 1716 who d. before him by 1764 leaving Thomas (b. 1743), Samuel (b. 1749), and others; the younger Thomas, b. 1743, a Revolutionary soldier, m. Ann Graham, b. 1740, and d. 23 July 1815, leaving a will which names with others a son Samuel. This Samuel is identified with ours who m. 1774 Ann Berryhill, but if so, he has to be born ca. 1756, about 18 at marriage and born when his mother was 16. To the editor it would seem more likely that he was the Samuel born 1749, son of the older Thomas, but the question cannot be answered definitely without thorough research in the record sources.

64. Thomas Barnes, b. England, ca. 1610-15, d. Farmington, Conn., before 7 Feb. 1689/90 (probation of will), m. (1) Mary ———, executed for witchcraft, Jan. 1662/3, m. (2) shortly after 23 Mar. 1662/3 (No. 65).

65. Mary Andrews, b. Farmington, 15 Apr. 1643, d. after 1708. She m. (2) Jacob Bronson of Farmington.

66. Thomas Hancox, b. ca. 1645, d. Farmington, Conn., 11 July 1734, m. Springfield, Mass., 17 Mar. 1684/5 (No. 67). He was keeper of the jail at Hartford in 1691, but returned to Farmington.

67. Rachel Leonard, b. Springfield, Mass., 8 Nov. 1665. The wife of Thomas Hancox was admitted to the Farmington Church, 25 May 1690.

72. John Spalding, b. Chelmsford, Mass., 15 Feb. 1658/9, d. Plainfield, Conn., 28 Nov. 1709, m. Andover, Mass., 20 Sept. 1681 (No. 73). He moved about 1700 to Plainfield, Conn.; his inventory shows estate of nearly £220 and lists the children with their ages [*The American Genealogist*, 19:218].

73. Ann Ballard, b. Andover, Mass., ca. 1661, d. after 1710.

74. (Ens.) Ebenezer Billings, b. ca. 1661, d. North Stonington, Conn., 16 Sept. 1727, in 67th year (g.s.), m. last of Feb. or first of Mar. 1680/1, Anne Comstock. He and his brother William served as volunteers in King Philip's War, 1675-76, a service for which they drew lots in Voluntown, Conn. [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., 1906, pp. 444-45]. Since he was called Ensign on his gravestone, he is identified as the Ebenezer Billings who was confirmed Ensign of the 2nd company in Stonington, Oct. 1721; and he was Deputy, May 1721, May 1722 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 6:232, 275, 304]. His son Ebenezer was not born until 1684, so we must identify the elder Ebenezer as father of Hannah Maine's child in 1699.

75. Hannah Maine, bapt. Stonington, 13 Feb. 1674/5. She owned the Covenant and submitted to discipline, Stonington Church, 5 July 1702.

76. Joseph Parkhurst, b. Chelmsford, Mass., 12 Jan. 1661, d. Plainfield, Conn., 11 Dec. 1720 in 57th year (*sic*, town record), m. Chelmsford, 9 Apr. 1686 (No. 77). He was an early settler of Plainfield, which he represented as Deputy, Oct. 1713 and May 1714 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 5:393, 424].

77. Eunice Spalding, b. Chelmsford, 27 July 1660, d. Plainfield, 12 Jan. 1744.

78. Nicholas Cady, b. Watertown, Mass., 20 Feb. 1663/4, d. Preston, Conn., 3 Sept. 1724, m. Chelmsford, Mass., 20 Mar. 1684/5 (No. 79). He and his wife were both called of Groton in the marriage record. In 1703-04 he removed to Killingly, Conn., settling in the part now embraced in Putnam, and speculated in the purchase and sale of land in that locality. Before 1720 he removed to Preston, where he operated a mill.

79. Patience Redland, b. _____, d. after 27 Jan. 1728.

80. Benjamin Eastman, b. Salisbury, Mass., 13 Dec. 1652, d. there, 23 Jan. 1727/8, m. (1) Salisbury, 5 Apr. 1678, Ann (Pitts) Joy, bapt. Hingham, Mass., 22 Dec. 1644, d. Salisbury, 13 Dec. 1698, widow of Samuel Joy, m. (2) 4 Apr. 1699 (No. 81), m. (3) Salisbury, 5 Oct. 1719, Sarah (Brown) (Brown) Carter, her third marriage. He was a tanner.

81. Naomi Flanders, b. Salisbury, Mass., 15 Dec. 1656, d. there 24 July 1718. She was over 42 when she married Eastman and had but one child by him. She was admitted to the church two days before her marriage and then had two sons, John and Daniel Darling, baptized. Possibly she had been married to a Darling and divorced.

82. Joseph Quinby, b. Amesbury, Mass., 5 Mar. 1675/6, d. Salisbury, 23 Mar. 1736; m. (1) ca. 1700 (No. 83), m. (2) 10 Dec. 1724, Anne (Hadlock) Greeley.

83. Elizabeth Getchell, b. (no record), d. (no record).

88. Robert Clements, b. Haverhill, Mass., 29 Mar. 1665, d. Dracut, Mass., 23 Sept. 1741, m. Haverhill, 18 Dec. 1690 (No. 89). He was a cooper like his father and lived all his life at Haverhill until his wife's death, and then for a short time until his own death with his son Nathaniel at Dracut.

89. Deliverance Odiorne, b. (not found), d. Haverhill, 3 Mar. 1740/1.

90. Daniel Colburn, b. Ipswich, Mass., ca. 1654, d. Concord, Mass., 1 Aug. 1712, m. Concord, 18 June 1685 (No. 91). He lived a few years after marriage at Dracut, Mass., but bought land in Concord in 1697 and moved there. In 1710 he bought more land from his brother-in-law, Samuel Blood.

91. Sarah Blood, b. Concord, 1 Aug. 1658, d. there, 1 June 1741.

92. (Capt.) Joseph Chandler, b. Andover, Mass., 3 Aug. 1669, d. Amesbury, Mass., after 1718, m. Andover, 26 Nov. 1691 (No. 93). In 1695 the town of Andover granted to him and his brother Henry the privilege to set up a saw mill on Cochickewick River two rods above the lower ford way. He was chosen surveyor, 6 Mar. 1709. After selling the saw mill he moved to Amesbury. In 1718 he sold half the iron works on Powow River in the township of Salisbury to Joseph Brown.

93. Sarah Abbott, b. Andover, Mass., 8 Jan. 1671/2, d.

94. Joseph Barnard, b. Salisbury, Mass., ca. 1662, d. Amesbury, Mass., 24 Oct. 1706, m. Amesbury, 1 Dec. 1693 (No. 95).

95. Mary Jewel, b. Hingham, Mass., 1 Oct. 1674, d. after 1741. She m. (2) Amesbury, Mass., 18 Nov. 1722, Lieut. Thomas Hoyt.

130. John Andrews, b. England, ca. 1616, d. Farmington, Conn., between 9 Nov. 1681 (date of will) and 2 Mar. 1681/2 (date of probation), m. ca. 1642 (No. 131). Identical with Ancestor Table III, No. 470.

131. Mary ———, b. England, d. Farmington, May 1694. Identical with Ancestor Table III, No. 471.

134. John Leonard, b. England, killed by the Indians at Springfield, Mass., early in 1676, m. Springfield, 12 Nov. 1640 (No. 135). He was living in Springfield by 1638, and held some town offices, such as surveyor, fence viewer, etc. [Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), pp. 678-80.]

135. Sarah Heald, b. England, d. Springfield, 23 Nov. 1711. She m. (2) Springfield, 24 Aug. 1689, Deacon Benjamin Parsons, and (3) 3 Nov. 1690, Deacon Peter Tilton, surviving all three husbands. Possibly she was sister of John Heald of Concord, Mass. (No. 290).

144. (Lieut.) John Spalding, b. probably Braintree, Mass., ca. 1633, d. Chelmsford, Mass., 3 Oct. 1721, ae. 88, m. (1) Concord, Mass., 18 May 1658

(No. 145), m. (2) Chelmsford, 18 Nov. 1700, Mary (Stowe) (Cotton) Fletcher, b. Roxbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1643, d. ca. 1706, widow of John Cotton of Concord and of Samuel Fletcher of Chelmsford. He is listed 24 June 1676 under Capt. Nicholas Manning in King Philip's War [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., p. 278]. He is credited with later military service which has not been verified.

145. Hannah Heald, b. (not found), d. Chelmsford, Mass., 14 Aug. 1689.

146. William Ballard, b. England, ca. 1617, d. Andover, Mass., 10 July 1689, m. (No. 147). He may be the William Ballard of Bradwell, co. Suffolk, who was a defaulter of the ship-money tax for 1637, hence had probably emigrated [*New England H. and G. Register*, 61:69], but our ancestor had an older namesake at Lynn, Mass., and the defaulter at Bradwell could be either man. The Lynn settler came on the *James*, July 1635, aged 32, with wife Elizabeth and two children [Hotten, *Original Lists*, p. 107]. Our William was at Newbury, but was of Andover by 25 Mar. 1651, when he was made freeman. He died intestate and his estate inventoried at nearly £207. [*Essex Antiquarian*, 6:35; 9:126, 190; L. E. de Forest, *Ballard and Allied Families* (1924).] The William who was listed as a trooper in King Philip's War was probably his son rather than himself.

147. Grace ———, b. England, d. Andover, Mass., 27 Apr. 1694.

148. William Billing, b. Taunton, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1629, d. Stonington, Conn., 16 Mar. 1712/13, m. Dorchester, Mass., 12 Feb. 1657/8 (No. 149). The name was Billing in England, but in this country shortly became Billings. William was son of William Billing of Deanes, Taunton, a descendant of Sir Thomas Billing by his wife Katherine Giffard, who belonged to the historic family of Giffard [*New England H. and G. Register*, 81:156-58]. He was out of England as early as 1649, but has no history here prior to his marriage at Dorchester. He settled in Stonington, Conn., and in 1672 had some of his older children baptized in New London. He died testate. It seems likely that it was his son William rather than himself who was a volunteer in King Philip's War.

149. Mary ———, b. (not found), d. Stonington, Conn., before 8 July 1718 (will recorded).

150. Ezekiel Main or Maine, b. (not found), d. Stonington, Conn., 19 June 1714, m. (No. 151). In 1670 and 1672 he received grants of land in Stonington, in the part now North Stonington, and was a member of the church. [Wheeler, *Hist. of Stonington*, p. 448.]

151. Mary ———.

152. Joseph Parkhurst, bapt. Ipswich, co. Suffolk, England, 21 Dec. 1629, d. 30 Nov. 1709, m. Concord, Mass., 26 June 1656 (No. 153). He came as a child to Watertown, Mass., with his father, and became an original settler in Chelmsford, where records show him living from 1656 to 1667.

153. Rebecca Read, bapt. St. Mary Overie (now St. Saviour's) Southwark, co. Surrey, England, 27 Sept. 1627, d. before 25 Dec. 1702. Her identity is not positively proved, but her marriage record at Chelmsford states that the marriage occurred at Concord where presumably she had relatives. She was 28 at marriage, but Joseph was 26, and she was not too old to be the mother of his known children. Failure to find another Rebecca Read of suitable age leads us to accept this identification as probable.

154. Identical with No. 144.

155. Identical with No. 145.

156. Nicholas Cady, identical with Ancestor Table III, No. 200, q.v.

157. Judith Knapp, identical with Ancestor Table III, No. 201, q.v.

158. William Redland.

160. Roger Eastman, perhaps bapt. Downton, Wiltshire, 4 Apr. 1610, d. Salisbury, Mass., 16 Dec. 1694, m. ca. 1639 (No. 161). He has been identified as the Roger baptized that date, son of Nicholas and Barbara [*N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record*, 46: 58-62; criticized not very favorably by Mary Lovering Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 111-15]. He emigrated in the *Confidence* of London, age stated as 25, in Apr. 1638, in the company with John Sanders of Landford, Wilts, which is about four miles from Downton. Roger was a housewright, acquired considerable land, much of which he conveyed to his children in his lifetime, and died testate leaving a moderate estate.

161. Sarah ———, b. ca. 1621, d. Salisbury, 11 Mar. 1697/8.

162. Stephen Flanders, b. England, d. Salisbury, Mass., 27 June 1684, m. before 1648 (No. 163). He settled in Salisbury, where he was admitted as a townsman in 1650 and received a grant of land in 1654. He died testate.

163. Jane ———, b. probably England, d. Salisbury, 19 Nov. 1683. In Oct. 1653 she was sentenced to be whipped not above ten stripes, for what offense the record fails to state; and in 1666, convicted of lying and casting reproaches upon neighbors, she acknowledged that she was often "dis-tempered in her head," and was required to give bond for good behavior [*Quarterly Courts of Essex County*, 1:313; 3:319-20].

164. Robert Quinby or Quimby, b. England, before 1635, killed by the Indians in 1677, probably in the Amesbury massacre of 7 July 1677, m. ca. 1657 (No. 165). He bought land in Amesbury, Mass., 1658. At the time of the Indian attack, his wife was wounded and left for dead; this story is told in her own words in a document preserved in the Massachusetts Archives [given in full in Mary Lovering Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 697-99; see also Henry Cole Quinby, *Genealogy of the Quinby or Quimby Families*, 2 vols., 1915 and 1923].

165. Elizabeth Osgood, b. ca. 1640-42, d. before 26 Sept. 1694 (when administration was granted on her estate together with the unsettled estate of her husband).

166. Samuel Getchell, b. Salisbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1658/9, d. there, 7 July 1710, m. 27 Nov. 1679 (No. 167). He was a shipwright by trade. He served in King Philip's War, in Capt. Jonathan Poole's Company [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., p. 260].

167. Elizabeth Jones, b. Amesbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1662, d. Salisbury, 24 May 1735.

176. Robert Clements, b. England, ca. 1634, d. Haverhill, Mass., ca. 1714, m. Haverhill, 8 Dec. 1652 (No. 177). He came with his father to Haverhill in 1642, and was the first cooper in that town. In 1658 he went to England and Ireland at the desire of his brother John, was captured by the Spaniards, but succeeded in reaching Ireland and returning to New England. He was chosen Selectman, 1671, Constable, Nov. 1675, and he held other town offices. He had many deeds and seems to have traded in real estate. Most of his realty was conveyed to his children during his lifetime, and there is no probate of his estate. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Clement Genealogy*; also *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 558-62.]

177. Elizabeth Fawne, b. probably New England, ca. 1636, d. Haverhill, 27 May 1715.

178. Philip Odiorne, b. England, d. Portsmouth, N. H., in 1703, m. (No. 179). He is supposed to be from Shevioc, co. Cornwall, where one Philip son of John was bapt. in 1664. He settled as a fisherman on the Isle of Shoals and his name occurs in various connections from 1658 on. His only proved child was Nathaniel, but considering the rarity of the surname, we place Deliverance as his daughter on suspicion. [*Gen. Dict. of Maine and N. H.*, p. 518.]

179. Elizabeth Seavey, dau. of William, very probably but not proved, his wife by 1679.

180. (Corp.) Edward Colburn, b. England, ca. 1618, d. at Dracut, Mass., in 1712, m. (No. 181). He came on the *Defense*, July 1635, aged 17, with Robert Colburn, aged 28, presumably a brother [Hotten, *Original Lists*, p. 107]. He appears a few times in the Essex County records and seems to have lived at Ipswich a few years, then bought land in the region which became Dracut, north of the Merrimac River. His son, Edward Colburn of Chelmsford, was one of the eight men with Capt. Thomas Wheeler who were killed Aug. 1675 in the Indian ambush above Brookfield [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., pp. 108, 113]. He built the Colburn Garrison House. [G. A. Gordon and S. R. Coburn, *Descendants of Edward Colburn*, 1913.]

181. Hannah ———, no data.

182. Robert Blood, b. England, ca. 1626, d. Concord, Mass., 22 Oct. 1701, m. (1) Concord, 8 Apr. 1653 (No. 183), m. (2) 8 June 1696, Hannah Parker of Chelmsford. He was first at Lynn, 1647, shortly removed to Concord with his only brother, John Blood, and in 1649 they sold property in Rud-

dington, co. Northampton, England, which gives a clue to the English origin.

183. Elizabeth Willard, b. perhaps England, ca. 1633, d. Concord, 29 Aug. 1690.

184. (Capt.) Thomas Chandler, bapt. Bishops-Stortford, co. Herts, England, 9 Aug. 1628, d. Andover, Mass., 15 Jan. 1702/3, m. ca. 1651/2 (No. 185). He came to New England as a child with his parents, settled early in Andover, and was a blacksmith and iron worker. He was Ensign of the Andover Company before 1678, was appointed Lieutenant of the same, Oct. 1683, and later Captain; and served as Deputy to the General Court, May 1678, Feb. 1679/80, Jan. 1680/1 [*Mass. Col. Rec.*, 5:184, 260, 302, 419]. His will, dated 13 Sept. 1700, was proved 8 Feb. 1702/3. [George Chandler, *The Chandler Family*, 2d ed., 1883.]

185. Hannah [Brewer?], b. ca. 1630, d. Andover, Mass., 25 Oct. 1717, ae. 87. She has been identified as daughter of Daniel and Joanna Brewer of Roxbury. G. Andrews Moriarty in his Chandler article [*New England H. and G. Register*, 85:132] gave this with the caution "perhaps." Mary Walton Ferris in her account of the Daniel Brewer family [*Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, vol. 1 (1943), footnote on p. 110] did not consider the identification likely.

186. (Capt.) Thomas Abbott, b. England, ca. 1638, d. Andover, Mass., 6 May 1695, m. Andover, 15 Dec. 1664 (No. 187). He was apprenticed 30 Mar. 1647 as Thomas, Jr., son of George Abbott of Rowley, to John Boynton, for seven years [*Quarterly Courts of Essex County*, 1:113]. He lived in Andover and is called Captain, but the appointment has not been located. In the earlier records he was called "Jr." to distinguish him from his older brother of the same name.

187. Sarah Steward, b. ca. 1647, d. Andover, Mass., 16 Feb. 1716, ae. 69. Her parentage has not been learned. It has been suggested that she may have been dau. or widow of William Stuart of Lynn whose widow Sarah was appointed administratrix of his very small estate, 28 June 1664. If his widow, her age at death must be understated, and she had ten Abbott children, the youngest born 1690. It seems unlikely that she could have been of age in 1664, so was more likely a daughter, but none of her six sons was named William, and she may have been of some other connection.

188. (Corp.) Thomas Barnard, b. Salisbury, Mass., 10 May 1641, d. before 5 Dec. 1715 (date of administration), m. Salisbury, Mass., 12 Apr. 1664 (No. 189). He served in King Philip's War in 1676 under Capt. William Turner, and his son Thomas, for this service, was a grantee of Narragansett Township No. 5 [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., pp. 248, 432].

189. Sarah Peasley, b. Haverhill, Mass., 20 Sept. 1642, d. (not found).

190. Thomas Jewell, b. (not found), d. Amesbury, Mass., m. Hingham,

Mass., 18 Oct. 1672 (No. 191). He settled in Hingham, but moved in 1687 to Amesbury.

191. Susanna Guilford, bapt. Hingham, 2 Nov. 1651, d.

288. Edward Spalding, b. England, d. Chelmsford, Mass., 26 Feb. 1669/70, m. (1) (No. 289), m. (2) ca. 1642, Rachel ———, who d. soon after him in 1670. It has been claimed, but seems unlikely, that he came to Virginia in 1619 with Sir George Yardley. He first appears in New England at Braintree, Mass., and was made freeman 13 May 1640. He was at Wenham, Mass., a short time, 1654, and in 1655 was one of the founders of Chelmsford, where he died testate.

289. Margaret ———, d. Braintree, Mass., Aug. 1640.

290. John Heald, b. England (not found), d. Concord, Mass., 24 May 1662, m. Alderley, Cheshire, 3 Dec. 1636 (No. 291) [*The American Genealogist*, 10:15]. He emigrated in or after 1637 and settled in Concord. He was made a freeman, 2 June 1641. Many branches of the family changed the spelling of the name to Hale. [Clarence A. Torrey, "The Heald-Hale Genealogy," Ms., New England H. G. Society, Boston; Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), p. 262.]

291. Dorothy Royle, b. England, d. perhaps Dedham, Mass., 29 Oct. 1694.

304. George Parkhurst, b. probably Ipswich, co. Suffolk, England, ca. 1588, d. probably in England after 1655, m. (1) ca. 1610 (No. 305). He was probably son of John Parkhurst, clothier, of St. Mary-at-the-Quay, Ipswich, whose will dated 29 Mar. 1610 named wife Sarah, son George, and others [*New England H. and G. Register*, 68:373-74]. He was in Watertown, Mass., by 1642, and between 9 Nov. 1643 and 16 Nov. 1644 he m. (2) Susanna (——) Simson, widow of John Simson of Watertown. George petitioned in 1655, then near 67 years old, for permission to sell what remained of the Simson land, as his wife was in London with six of her children and needed his assistance. The land was sold by permission, 13 June 1655, and presumably George then returned to England. Previously, he seems to have lived in Boston for a time. [*Ibid.*, 68:370-75.]

305. Phebe ———, b. England, d. either there or shortly after emigration. She was sister of Ruth, wife of Rev. Timothy Dalton of Hampton, Mass., from whom her children received legacies. [*Ibid.*, 27:364-69; 68:370-75.]

306. (Deacon) Esdras Read, b. England, ca. 1595, d. Boston, Mass., 27 July 1680, ae. 85, m. (1) St. Michael's, Crooked Lane, Southwark, co. Surrey (a parish later merged with St. Magnus Martyr), 18 Oct. 1621 (No. 307), m. (2) perhaps Alice ———, m. (3) ca. 1661, Sarah ———. He was a tailor, son of Esdras and Bathsheba Reade of Sutton Mallet, parish of Moorlinch, co. Somerset [*The American Genealogist*, 28: 149-51]. He was allowed an inhabitant of Boston, Mass., 24 Dec. 1638, but departed for Salem, Mass.,

where he was received an inhabitant, 25 Feb. 1639, and became freeman of Mass. Bay 2 June 1641. He was a founder of Wenham, Mass., 1644, where he became a deacon of the church, and a Deputy to the Mass. General Court, 1648 and 1651. In 1655 he became a founder of Chelmsford, Mass., but in 1658 returned to Boston. In 1670 he called himself of Woburn, but by 1671 was back in Boston. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 60:137-39.]

307. Elizabeth Watson, on whom no data.

330. William Osgood, b. perhaps Hampshire, England, ca. 1609 (deposed 1654, ae. 45), d. probably Salisbury, Mass., between 15 Mar. 1699/1700 (date of will) and 2 Sept. 1700 (date of probation), m. ca. 1641 (No. 331). He was in Salisbury by 1641 and was a carpenter and millwright. He also had land in Amesbury and he and his wife had seats in the meeting house there. He maintained his home in Salisbury and in 1668 was Constable there and appointed a Justice of the Peace. He was not literate but an able and useful citizen. He disposed of much of his property by deed to his children and grandchildren, but in old age made a will. The will and deeds mention Quimby grandsons. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 703-07.]

331. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. between 11 Jan. 1687 and 1699.

332. Samuel Getchell, b. England, ca. 1613, d. Salisbury, Mass., Nov. 1697, m. (No. 333). He came with his brother John to Salem, Mass., in 1636; John removed to Marblehead. In 1644 Samuel moved to Hampton, N. H., but in 1647 settled in Salisbury and died testate. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 63:265-66; Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*.]

333. Dorcas ———, b. England, d. Salisbury, 12 Jan. 1684/5.

334. Robert Jones, b. England, ca. 1633, d. after 1710, m. Amesbury, Mass., 23 Mar. 1659 (No. 335). He settled in Amesbury where he owned considerable land, which he seems to have conveyed to his children in his lifetime. He served under Capt. Turner in the Falls Fight, King Philip's War, and in 1741 his son William Jones of Amesbury claimed his share in the township granted to veterans [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., pp. 249-53].

335. Joanna Osgood, b. (no record), d. after 1706, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Nos. 330 and 331 above).

352. Robert Clements (the spelling Clement was not generally adopted until the fifth generation in America), bapt. Cosby, co. Leicester, England, 14 Dec. 1595, d. Haverhill, Mass., 29 Sept. 1658, m. (1) before 1615 (No. 353), m. (2) before 1657, Judith ———, who d. 1669, having remarried John Whitney. He was son of Richard and Agnes Clements of Cosby, whose ancestry has been traced two generations further at Croft, co. Leicester. He lost his parents early and came into a good estate. He lived in Huncote, co. Leicester, and Ansley, co. Warwick, and owned land in other parishes. After

the death of his first wife, he emigrated in 1642 with some of his children. With associates, he bought from the Indians the land on which Haverhill is now situated. In 1648 he was made Commissioner [Justice] in Norfolk Court, and served as Deputy to the General Court, May 1647, May 1648, May 1649, May 1650, May 1651, May 1652, May 1653 [*Mass. Col. Records*, 3:105, 122, 127, 147, 183, 221, 259, 297]. He acquired a good estate here, while keeping most of his English property; and was one of the most useful men in the county. Chase, *Hist. of Haverhill*, calls him "A man of rare ability and superior talents." [Mary Lovering Holman, *Clement Genealogy*.]

353. Lydia ———, b. England, bur. Ansley, co. Warwick, England, 12 Mar. 1642.

354. John Fawne, gentleman, b. England, d. Essex County, Mass., shortly after 10 Oct. 1650, m. (No. 355). He was in New England as early as 1635, and was living in Ipswich in 1637, removing to Haverhill 1638. He had a wealthy brother, Luke Fawne of London, citizen and stationer, whose 1665 will left £50 to Mrs. Elizabeth Clement, living near Boston in New England, daughter of "my brother Mr John Fawne."

355. Elizabeth ———, probably predeceased her husband.

366. (Major) Simon Willard, bapt. Horsmonden, co. Kent, England, 7 Apr. 1605, d. Charlestown, Mass., 24 Apr. 1676, m. (1) England, ca. 1630 (No. 367), m. (2) ca. 1651, Elizabeth Dunster, bapt. Bury, co. Lancaster, 26 Apr. 1619, d. six months after marriage, sister of Henry Dunster, president of Harvard College, m. (3) ca. 1652, Mary Dunster, bapt. Bury, 25 Oct. 1629, d. Sudbury, Mass., 28 Dec. 1715. The last wife m. (2) Sudbury, 14 July 1680, (Deacon) Joseph Noyes. He was son of Richard and Margery (——) Willard, and the line has been traced further in Kent. He apparently had had some military training in England, but Winthrop calls him a merchant. He emigrated in 1634 and settled in Concord, but in 1659 moved to Lancaster, and about 1671 to Groton, Mass., where his home was burned by the Indians in 1675, and he was then at Charlestown until his death. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Stevens-Miller Ancestry* (1945), pp. 29-35.] He was Deputy for Concord to the General Court, May 1636, May and Sept. 1637, May and Sept. 1638, May 1639, Oct. 1640, June and Oct. 1641, Mar. 1643/4, May 1645, May 1646, May 1649, May 1650, May 1651, May 1652, May 1653, May 1654, and Assistant, 1654 to 1676. He was chosen Lieutenant of the Concord Company, Mar. 1636/7, and Captain of the same, May 1646; Major and Commander-in-chief for the United Colonies in the expedition against Ninigret, Oct. 1654; during King Philip's War he commanded the garrison soldiers at Chelmsford and elsewhere, and went to the aid of Brookfield. [*Mass. Col. Rec.*, 1:185, 191, 194, 204, 227, 236, 256, 301, 318, 336; 2:55, 96, 146; 3:10, 62, 147, 183, 220, 259, 297, 339, 359, 372, 422; 4:Pt. 1:2, 37, 77, 120,

181, 206, 221, 254, 285, 320, 364, 416; 4:Pt. 2:1, 40, 71, 99, 142, 294, 330, 363, 417, 448, 484, 506, 560; 5:1, 27, 70; also, numerous references in Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*.]

367. Mary Sharpe, bapt. Horsmonden, co. Kent, England, 16 Oct. 1614, d. probably Concord, ca. 1650, dau. of Henry and Jane (Field) Sharpe.

368. William Chandler, bapt. Bishops-Stortford, co. Herts, England, 12 Oct. 1595, d. Roxbury, Mass., 26 Jan. 1641/2, m. (1) Bishops-Stortford, 29 Jan. 1621/2, Alice Thorogood of Farnham, co. Essex, bur. Bishops-Stortford, 15 June 1625, m. (2) Farnham, co. Essex, 6 Nov. 1625 (No. 369). He was son of Henry and Anne Chandler, and his ancestry has been traced several generations in England [*New England H. and G. Register*, 85:133-45]. He was second cousin of Margaret Chandler wife of William Denison, who also came to Roxbury and were ancestors of the prominent Denison family. William was a point maker by trade, the points being lace tags for fastening clothing before buttons were used. His motives in emigrating were probably religious and his pastor, Rev. John Eliot, recorded that he "lived a very religious & Godly life among us," and that he was ill a year with "a consumption."

369. Annis (or Ann) Bayford, bapt. Farnham, co. Essex, 12 June 1603, d. Roxbury, Mass., 15 Mar. 1682/3, recorded at her death as "a blessed Saint." She m. (2) Roxbury, 2 July 1643, John Dane, bur. Roxbury, 14 Sept. 1658, and (3) Roxbury, 9 Aug. 1660, (Deacon) John Parmenter, d. Roxbury, 1 May 1671.

372. George Abbott, b. England, d. Rowley, Mass., between 30 Mar. and 28 Sept. 1647, m. (No. 373). He had a lot in Rowley by 1643. Care must be taken to distinguish him from George Abbott of Andover, Mass., who was from Bishops-Stortford, co. Herts, and whose ancestry is set forth in *New England H. and G. Register*, 85:79-86. It must also be noted that George of Rowley had two sons named Thomas. He was living but apparently unwell when his son Thomas, Jr., was apprenticed 30 Mar. 1647. Administration on his estate was granted, 28 Sept. 1647, to Mark Symonds. The heirs, Thomas, Sr., George, Nehemiah, and Thomas, Jr., had received their portions, 28 Mar. 1654. [*Probate Records of Essex County*, 1:84-86.]

373. [Unknown], d. probably before 1647.

376. Thomas Barnard, b. England, ca. 1612, killed by the Indians, probably in 1677, m. (No. 377). He was probably a brother of Robert Barnard. He settled in Salisbury, Mass., where he received land in the first division in 1640 and 1643. His land was in the part which became Amesbury. He served on a number of trial juries and grand juries, and was sworn as a Justice of the Peace for Amesbury, Apr. 1667. He was clerk of the market, and in 1670 was licensed to keep an "ordinary" [inn]. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, 9 Oct. 1677, and the inventory totaled

over £607. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 537-39.]

377. Eleanor ———, b. England, d. Newbury, Mass., 27 Nov. 1694. She m. (2) Newbury, 19 July 1681, George Little.

378. Joseph Peasley, b. England or Wales, ca. 1605, d. Amesbury, Mass., 3 Dec. 1660, m. (No. 379), possibly not his first and only wife. He was early in Newbury, Mass., freeman 1641, removing 1642 to Haverhill. Here he was Constable and Justice of the Peace. He was later of Amesbury, where he is said to have been a lay preacher. His will, dated 11 Nov. 1660, gave his daughter Sarah all his housing in Salisbury, and to son Joseph his lands in Haverhill, with other legacies. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Pillsbury Ancestry* (1938), pp. 531-33.]

379. Mary [Johnson?], d. in 1694. She was sued in 1664 by Thomas Barnard, Jr., for the "house and lands given to Sarah Peasly, who is now said Barnard's wife."

380. Thomas Jewell, b. England, ca. 1608, d. Braintree, Mass., between 10 Apr. 1654 (date of will) and 21 July 1654 (date of probate), m. possibly (1) an unknown, m. possibly (2) (No. 381). He came in the *Planter*, Apr. 1635, aged 27, called a miller [Hotten, *Original Lists*, p. 53]. He settled at Mt. Wollaston, now Braintree, and in 1640 was granted 12 acres, the allowance for 3 "heads" whom Savage supposes [*Gen. Dict.* 2:548] to be himself, wife and son Thomas. Children by Grissell were recorded 1642-53. Unless Thomas, Jr. (No. 190), was by Grissell, and born in a long gap between her recorded children, he must have been born by 1640, which makes him well over 30 at marriage. Grissell does indeed call him son [*New England H. and G. Register*, 22:43], but that is not conclusive, since a "son-in-law" (the term then for stepson) was often loosely referred to as son. Grissell's will gave her land to son Joseph Jewell, he to make payments to Nathaniel Jewell, Mercy Jewell, and Sherebiah Kibby [Joseph's brother, sister, and half-brother], without mention of Thomas [*The American Genealogist*, 9:70-73]. That does not sound as if Thomas, Jr., was her son, yet is not absolutely conclusive, as he could have been otherwise provided for before her death.

381. Grissell Fletcher, b. England, ca. 1618, d. Chelmsford, Mass., 9 July 1669. She m. (2) Braintree, 1 Nov. 1655, Humphrey Griggs, who d. in 1657, (3) Dorchester, Mass., 8 Oct. 1657, Henry Kibbe, who d. there 10 Aug. 1661, (4) Braintree, 12 Nov. 1661, John Gurney, Sr., who d. 1662-63, and (5) Chelmsford, 3 July 1667, John Burge, who d. Dorchester, 22 Oct. 1678. She was dau. of Robert Fletcher, an early settler in Concord. She may not have been mother of No. 190.

382. John Guilford, b. England, d. Hingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1660, m. ca. 1650 (No. 383).

383. Susanna Norton, b. England, ca. 1630, d. Hingham, 8 Apr. 1690.

- 764. ——— Guilford, presumably d. England.
- 765. Mary ———, b. England, d. Hingham, Mass., 7 May 1660, a widow, almost certainly mother of John (No. 382).
- 766. William Norton, of Hingham, Mass.
- 767. Ann ———.

III. ANCESTRY OF CHARLOTTE LANCRAFT GILLETT

1. Charlotte Lancraft Gillett, b. Cornland, Ill., 28 Oct. 1865, d. Decatur, Ill., 22 Feb. 1953, m. Elkhart, Ill., 18 June 1891, Dr. William Barnes (Table II).
2. John Dean Gillett, b. Fair Haven (New Haven), Conn., 28 Apr. 1819, d. Mackinac, Mich., 25 Aug. 1888, m. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 31 Mar. 1842.
3. Louise Lemira Parke, b. Lyons, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1821, d. Elkhart, Ill., 21 Sept. 1901.
4. (Capt.) Eliphaz Gillett, b. Wolcott, Conn., 1 June 1788, d. St. Augustine, Fla., 1 Nov. 1822, m. (1) Fair Haven, Conn., 17 Dec. 1809, Esther Rowe, b. 14 Dec. 1795, d. 1 June 1812, m. (2) 10 Nov. 1813 (No. 5).
5. Amarilla Sanford, b. North Haven, Conn., 10 Dec. 1793, d. 16 Sept. 1866. She m. (2) ca. 1824, Smith Tuttle.
6. Elisha Parke, b. Middle Haddam, Conn., 27 Mar. 1793, d. Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 22 Aug. 1852, m. Rutland, N. Y., 10 July 1817.
7. Abiah Hickox, b. Waterbury, Conn., 3 Apr. 1800, d. Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 19 Oct. 1887.
8. Benoni Gillett, b. Simsbury (East Granby), Conn., 23 July 1760, d. Fair Haven (New Haven), Conn., 6 June 1844, m. Wolcott, Conn., 16 Oct. 1783.
9. Phebe Dean, b. ca. 1770, d. Fair Haven (New Haven), 29 Dec. 1849.
10. Jairus Sanford, b. New Haven, Conn., 21 Nov. 1762, d. there (Fair Haven), 9 Sept. 1851, ae. 89 (g.s.), m. (1) ca. 1790 (No. 11), m. (2) East Haven, Conn., 10 Sept. 1821, Clarissa Brown, b. East Haven, 14 June 1783, d. Fair Haven, 14 Feb. 1839, ae. 56 (g.s.), m. (3) Fair Haven, 2 Oct. 1839, Elizabeth (Miles) Rowe, b. ca. 1775, d. Fair Haven, 16 Jan. 1852, ae. 77 (g.s.), widow of Stephen Rowe. He enlisted in the American Army in June 1780 as a substitute for his father, and served six months. He was on the pension list in 1840, aged 77 [*Conn. Men in the Revolution*, p. 660]. Six children, all by the first wife, were bapt. at Trinity Church (Episcopal), New Haven, 22 Sept. 1808.
11. Lucy Cook, b. Wallingford, Conn., 23 Apr. 1761, d. Fair Haven, 7 Feb. 1815, ae. 55 (g.s.).
12. Daniel Parke, b. Chatham or East Haddam, Conn., 6 Apr. 1758, d. Camden, N. Y., 6 Oct. 1836, m. (1) Chatham, Conn., 13 Apr. 1779 (No. 13), m. (2) Catherine (Clark) Hurlbut, b. Middletown, Conn., 21 June 1761, d.

Camden, N. Y., in 1840, widow of Thomas Hurlbut. He served as Sergeant in the Revolutionary War (details in Part I, under Parke).

13. Esther Ranney, b. East Haddam, Conn., 8 Jan. 1761, d. Camden, N. Y., 24 May 1818.

14. David Hickox, b. Waterbury, Conn., 21 Apr. 1772, d. Springfield, Ill., 2 Apr. 1850, m. (1) Waterbury, 13 Nov. 1794 (No. 15), m. (2) in 1827, Betsey (——) Phelps, widow of Albert Phelps of Rutland, N. Y. He was called of Great Barrington, Mass., in 1794 when he married at Waterbury, but he lived in Waterbury a few years, his older children being recorded as born there. In 1802 he settled in Rutland, N. Y., which had just been set off from Watertown, N. Y., and took up 200 acres there. He was a wheelwright and made spinning wheels and reels. A diary he kept in 1804 is in possession of the family, and a copy may be seen in Dr. McArthur's notebooks. It shows that at that time he aided neighbors with carpentry work. He was school trustee in 1822 for School District No. 8, for Rutland and Champion.

15. Adah Baldwin, b. Milford, Conn., 9 Sept. 1773, d. at Rutland, N. Y., in 1825.

16. (Capt.) Zaccheus Gillett, b. Windsor, Conn., 18 Dec. 1724, d. Granby, Conn., 7 Jan. 1793, m. (1) Simsbury, 15 Dec. 1743 (No. 17), m. (2) 17 Dec. 1778, Sarah (Thrasher) Dean (No. 19), b. ca. 1745, d. Wolcott, Conn., 30 Dec. 1784, m. (3) Granby, 2 Jan. 1787, Hannah (——) Stevens.

17. Ruth Phelps, b. Simsbury, Conn., 5 Apr. 1724, d. there (East Granby) ca. 1771-75.

18. John Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1740, d. "in return [to Wolcott, Conn.] from ye camp at New York" 18 Sept. 1776, m. Taunton, Mass., 22 Jan. 1765.

19. Sarah Thrasher, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1745, d. Wolcott, Conn., 30 Dec. 1784. She m. (2) 17 Dec. 1778, Capt. Zaccheus Gillett (No. 16).

20. (Sergt.) Thomas Sanford, b. New Haven, Conn., 26 July 1739, d. North Haven, Conn., 6 Mar. 1810, ae. 71; m. New Haven, 26 Dec. 1762 (No. 21). His name appears as Sergeant, in the 10th Co., 1st Regt., under Capt. Samuel Peck, Jr., Col. David Wooster, recruited in Apr. 1775, discharged 28 Nov. 1775; marched to New York and encamped at Harlem, later took part in operations along Lakes George and Champlain [*Conn. Men in the Revolution*, pp. 44, 39]. He enlisted 20 Apr. 1777 for duration of the war, is listed as in service through the year 1781, in 4th Regt., Conn. Line, and in 1783 was in Capt. David Humphreys' Co., 2nd Regt., Conn. Line [*ibid*, pp. 215, 340, 362]. On 27 Oct. 1809, he conveyed his homestead to his son Jairus [North Haven Land Rec., 3:218]. [Carlton E. Sanford, *Thomas Sanford Genealogy* (1911), p. 170; *New Haven Gen. Mag.*, 7:1592.]

21. Kezia Brockett, b. New Haven, Conn., 13 June 1735, d. North Haven, Conn., 25 Dec. 1813.

22. Titus Cook, b. Wallingford, Conn., 25 Feb. 1730, d. Northford (in Branford), Conn., 4 Apr. 1809, ae. 80 (g.s.), m. (1) Wallingford, 18 Jan. 1753 (No. 23), m. (2) Obedience Hall, b. Wallingford 16 Sept. 1764, d. Northford 28 May 1804, ae. 40 (g.s.), dau. of Benjamin and Susanna (Peck) Hall [proved by Wallingford Probate, 6:262]. Children by both wives [*New Haven Gen. Mag.*, 2:448; 3:700, record incomplete].

23. Sarah Merriman, b. Wallingford, Conn., 25 May 1733, d. there 16 Feb. 1795.

24. Joseph Parke, b. Preston, Conn., 23 Sept. 1712, d. Chatham, Conn., 17 June 1768, m. [at Pomfret?] 16 Jan. 1739/40 (No. 25).

25. Amity Cady, b. Pomfret, Conn., 6 Sept. 1719, d. (not found).

26. George Ranney, bapt. Middletown, Conn., 14 Apr. 1723, d. there (Cromwell), 25 Feb. 1804, m. there 23 Jan. 1745/6 (No. 27). He and his sister Mary were generously remembered in the will of their grandfather Hale, and George became the owner of the Hale homestead.

27. Hannah Sage, b. Middletown, Conn., 15 Mar. 1724/5, d. there (Cromwell), 9 June 1797.

28. John Hickox, b. Wallingford (Meriden), Conn., 1 July 1734, d. "on island called Neworland" 21 Nov. 1774 (recorded in Waterbury), m. ca. 1757 (No. 29). He is said to have lived for a time in Great Barrington, Mass., but all his children were recorded in Waterbury, 1758-74. [*New Haven Gen. Mag.*, 3:738-39.]

29. Eunice Warner, b. Waterbury, Conn., 2 Aug. 1740, d. (not found). She m. (2) Waterbury, 15 Apr. 1776, Thomas Richardson.

30. (Deacon) Richard Baldwin, bapt. Amity Parish (now Woodbridge), Conn., 1 Dec. 1745, d. Woodbridge, 2 Apr. 1823, ae. 77 (g.s.); m. Milford, Conn., 31 Oct. 1771 (No. 31). He was elected a deacon of the Woodbridge Church in 1791. He is said to have married again. [D. L. Jacobus, *The Bulkeley Genealogy* (1933), p. 259.]

31. Abiah Botsford, b. Milford, Conn., 5 May 1748, d. Woodbridge, Conn., 23 Oct. 1805, ae. 58.

32. Isaac Gillett, b. Windsor, Conn., 2 Aug. 1693, d. Simsbury, Conn., ca. Jan. 1765, m. Windsor, 29 Oct. 1719 (No. 33).

33. Elizabeth Griswold, b. Windsor, 5 Feb. 1695, d. after 1762.

34. (Lieut.) Timothy Phelps, b. Simsbury 1679-80, d. (not found), m. ca. 1707 (No. 35). He was made Lieutenant of the third company in Simsbury, May 1736 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 8:31-32].

35. Rachel Moore, b. Windsor, Conn., 6 Feb. 1690/1, d. (not found). The Court order of distribution of Andrew Moore's estate names the daughter Rachel as Rachel Phelps in 1720 [*Manwaring's Digest*, 2:413].

36. John Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1705, d. there 19 Nov. 1750, m. ca. 1738 (No. 37).

37. Phebe Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., 21 Feb. 1715, d. perhaps Stoughton, Mass., after 1790.

38. Bezaleel Thrasher, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1719, d. Middletown (Cromwell), Conn., 25 Mar. 1803, ae. 84, m. Norton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1742 (No. 39). As a young man he became a boatman and is so described in many purchases and sales of land. These deeds show him to have been a rover, as in 1743 he was of Taunton, in 1750 of Berkley, in 1753 back in Taunton, and in 1761 of Rochester, Plymouth County, when he sold a Taunton lot originally belonging to his great-grandfather Christopher Thrasher. He bought in Middletown, Conn., 1763, where his son Charles was born 5 Sept. 1764, but sold in Oct. 1764. Older children were Sarah (No. 19) who married in Taunton in 1765, Hannah who m. (1) 28 Nov. 1771 Samuel Wilcox and (2) Joseph Robinson, Elnathan who settled in Wolcott, Conn., and m. 26 Mar. 1778, Hannah Frisbie, and Bezaleel, Jr., who settled in Wethersfield and m. 27 May 1784 Sarah Woodhouse. We do not know where he was between 1764 and 1773, when he bought again in Middletown, and he was of that town 25 Apr. 1803, when administration on his estate was granted to his son Elnathan.

39. Hannah West, possibly b. Middletown, Conn., 15 Jan. 1724, d. Middletown (Cromwell), Conn., 3 May 1789. We should like to believe that she was the Hannah West born in Middletown as dau. of Benjamin and Mehitabel (Bailey) West of Middletown, as that would account for the later removal of herself and husband to Middletown. The probate and land records of the Middletown Wests have been searched without finding proof. Unfortunately, Bezaleel Thrasher's wife was called of Norton, Mass., when they married there in 1742. Research in Massachusetts revealed that one Charles West of Middleboro m. there 17 Nov. 1737, Deborah Williamson; that called of Middleboro he bought in Norton on 6 Apr. 1742 and was "of Norton" when he sold 16 Dec. 1742 (so he was there when Hannah West married 21 Oct. 1742, and she named a son Charles), and by 1744 Charles West was living in Rochester, Mass. It might appear from these facts that Hannah was a sister of Charles West and married at his home. Intensive research has failed to reveal who Charles was, or anything further about Hannah's origin.

40. William Sanford, b. New Haven, Conn., 23 Feb. 1711/12, d. North Haven, Conn., 10 Feb. 1792, m. Wallingford (recorded at New Haven), 9 May 1733 (No. 41).

41. Desire Bunnell, b. New Haven, Conn., 16 Mar. 1711, d. (not found).

42. Moses Brockett, b. New Haven, Conn., 23 Apr. 1680, d. North Haven (Montowese), Conn., 5 Nov. 1764, ae. 85 (g.s.), m. (1) New Haven, 8 Jan. 1706/7, Ann Grannis, who d. ca. 1709/11, m. (2) ca. 1712 (No. 43). He had two children by his first wife and twelve by his second, of whom Kezia was the youngest.

43. Lydia Humiston, b. New Haven, Conn., 1 Apr. 1689, d. North Haven (Montowese), 6 Apr. 1742, ae. 53 (g.s.).

44. (Capt.) Aaron Cook, b. Wallingford, Conn., 28 Dec. 1696, d. there (buried in Northford Parish, Branford), 14 Oct. 1756 (g.s.), m. (1) Wallingford, 14 June 1722 (No. 45), m. (2) Wallingford, 14 Nov. 1733, Sarah Benham, b. Wallingford, 12 Apr. 1706, d. there 11 Aug. 1735, m. (3) Wallingford, 3 Feb. 1736, Ruth Burrage, b. ca. 1707, d. 2 July 1786, ae. 79 (g.s., Northford). He was commissioned Ensign of the 2nd company in Wallingford, Oct. 1740, Lieutenant of the same, Oct. 1742, and Captain of the 3rd company in Branford [Northford], Oct. 1746 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 8:342, 489; 9:242].

45. Sarah Hitchcock, b. Wallingford, Conn., 13 Mar. 1705, d. there 9 May 1733.

46. (Deacon) Caleb Merriman, b. Wallingford, Conn., 2 Apr. 1707, d. there 2 June 1770, ae. 63 (g.s.), m. there 31 Aug. 1732 (No. 47). He was made Ensign of the 1st company in Wallingford, Oct. 1749, and Lieutenant of the same, May 1756 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 9:478; 10:504], and served as Justice of the Peace, 1757 to 1770 [*ibid.*, 11:6, 119, 249, 371, 497; 12:6, 125, 246, 346, 457, 551; 13:7, 174, 288].

47. Ruth Sedgwick, b. Hartford, Conn., 22 Jan. 1712, d. Wallingford in 1799.

48. Joseph Parke, b. New London, Conn., ca. 1687, bur. at Northeast, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 13 Sept. 1760, m. (1) Preston, Conn., Feb. 1709/10 (No. 49), m. (2) Sarah ———.

49. Mary ———, b. (not known), d. after 1725.

50. Daniel Cady, b. Groton, Mass., 26 Mar. 1692, d. Pomfret, Conn., 11 Sept. 1767, m. Pomfret, 25 June 1713 (No. 51).

51. Hannah Winter, bapt. Watertown, Mass., 22 June 1690, d. (not found).

52. George Ranney, b. Middletown, Conn., 28 Oct. 1695, d. there 28 Mar. 1725, m. (no record found) (No. 53). [Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), p. 36, for Nos. 52 and 53 and antecedents of No. 53.]

53. Mary Hale, b. ca. 1703, d. Middletown (Cromwell), 26 Nov. 1749.

54. John Sage, b. Middletown, Conn., 28 Apr. 1696, d. there 12 Dec. 1769, m. there 13 Jan. 1717/18 (No. 55). [*New England H. and G. Register*, 106: 215.]

55. Mary Hall, b. Middletown, Conn., 12 June 1697, d. there 15 Aug. 1784 in 87th year.

56. John Hickox, b. Waterbury, Conn., 18 Nov. 1696, d. there before 3 Sept. 1765 (agreement of heirs), m. Waterbury, 18 Nov. 1719 (No. 57). He lived for some time after marriage in Meriden Parish in Wallingford, Conn., but returned to Waterbury.

57. Mary Gaylord, b. Waterbury, Conn., 22 Nov. 1700, d. after 1765.
58. (Dr.) Benjamin Warner, b. Waterbury, Conn., 30 Sept. 1698, d. there 24 Apr. 1772 in 75th yr. (g.s.), m. 17 Mar. 1719/20 (No. 59).
59. Joanna Strong, b. Windsor, Conn., 12 Oct. 1699, d. Waterbury, 8 Apr. 1785 in 85th yr. (g.s.).
60. Theophilus Baldwin, bapt. Milford, Conn., 22 Oct. 1699, d. Woodbridge, Conn., 1 Aug. 1784, m. (no record) (No. 61).
61. Dorothy Treat, b. Glastonbury, Conn., 28 Aug. 1704, d. Woodbridge, Conn., 10 Oct. 1790.
62. Timothy Botsford, b. Milford, Conn., 3 Apr. 1708, d. there 28 Feb. 1774 in 65th yr. (gravestone), m. Milford, 21 Nov. 1734 (No. 63).
63. Lydia Smith, b. Milford, Conn., 30 Sept. 1710, d. there 26 Aug. 1787.
64. Nathan Gillett, b. Windsor, Conn., 17 Aug. 1655, d. there 30 Jan. 1751/2, m. (1) Windsor, 30 June 1692 (No. 65), m. (2) Windsor, 30 Mar. 1704, Hannah Buckland, b. Windsor, 28 June 1676, living 1725.
65. Rebecca Owen, b. Windsor, Conn., 28 Mar. 1666, d. (not found).
66. Benjamin Griswold, b. Windsor, Conn., 16 Aug. 1671, d. Windsor before 18 May 1747 (administration on estate), m. ca. 1696 (No. 67). [Manwaring's *Digest*, 3:560.]
67. Elizabeth Cook, b. Westfield, Mass., 25 Aug. 1673, d. after 3 Nov. 1747.
68. Joseph Phelps, b. England, ca. 1629, d. Simsbury, Conn., before 5 Mar. 1683/4 (date of inventory), m. (1) Windsor, 20 Sept. 1660, Hannah Newton, who d. before 1676, m. (2) Northampton, Mass., 9 Jan. 1676 (No. 69). He came to New England with his parents, lived in Windsor until 1669, when he removed to Simsbury. Most printed sources err in stating the birth of his son Timothy as ca. 1671, which makes him much too old, and actually Timothy was by the second wife. This is proved by Joseph's probate, for in March 1683/4 the ages of his children are stated as Joseph, 17, Hannah, 15, William, 13, Sarah, 11, and Timothy, 4, and the widow Mary in a petition later that year states that she was a widow when she married Joseph Phelps and that she has "a young child" by him, who can only be identified as Timothy [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:347-48].
69. Mary (——) Salmon, b. unknown, d. after 1684. She m. (1) Thomas Salmon of Northampton, Mass., who was killed by the Indians 29 Oct. 1675.
70. Andrew Moore, b. (not known), d. Windsor, Conn., 29 Nov. 1719, m. Windsor, 5 Feb. 1671 (No. 71). A carpenter, he may have been an immigrant, and first appears in the records at marriage. He was of Poquonock in Windsor. Estate record mentions dau. Rachel Phelps [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:413].
71. Sarah Phelps, b. _____, d. after 5 Apr. 1720.

72. John Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., 18 Sept. 1674, d. there 31 July 1724, m. 21 Sept. 1699 (No. 73).

73. Hannah Bird, b. Dorchester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1677, d. Taunton, 15 July 1748.

74. Daniel Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1682, d. there 7 Sept. 1735, ae. 54, m. Taunton, 1 Feb. 1710/11 (No. 75). By his father's will he received the homestead upon coming of age.

75. Mercy Dean, b. ———, d. Taunton, 10 Jan. 1766.

76. Elnathan Thrasher, b. Taunton, Mass., 1 Aug. 1691, d. there between 6 Aug. 1757 (date of will) and 14 Sept. 1757 (date of probation), m. ca. 1718 (No. 77). His will named wife Lydia, eldest son Bezaleel, dau. Sarah wife of Nathaniel White, son Elnathan, Jr., son Joseph of Middleboro, and Samuel and Lydia, minor children of son Samuel deceased.

77. Lydia ———.

80. Thomas Sanford, b. New Haven, Conn., 25 May 1677, d. there ca. May 1714, m. New Haven, 13 Jan. 1703/4 (No. 81). [*Thomas Sanford Genealogy*, p. 105.]

81. Mary Chubb, b. Beverly, Mass., 10 July 1682, d. North Haven, Conn., 17 Dec. 1781, ae. 99. She m. (2) John Grannis.

82. (Ensign) Nathaniel Bunnell, b. New Haven, Conn., May 1686, d. Cheshire (then in Wallingford), Conn., 4 May 1732, ae. 49 (g.s.), m. (1) New Haven, 10 May 1709 (No. 83), m. (2) Wallingford, 17 Feb. 1726, Mary Brooks, b. Wallingford, 14 May 1704, d. Farmington, Conn., 11 Jan. 1743/4; she m. (2) Wallingford, 3 Aug. 1735, Joseph Benham. He was commissioned Ensign of the company in New Cheshire in Wallingford, Oct. 1731 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 7:348].

83. Desire Peck, b. New Haven, 26 Aug. 1687, d. Wallingford in 1724.

84. John Brockett, bapt. New Haven, Conn., 31 Dec. 1642, d. Montowese in North Haven, Conn., Oct. 1720, ae. 78 (g.s.), m. (no record) (No. 85).

85. Elizabeth Doolittle, b. New Haven, 12 Apr. 1652, d. Mar. 1731, ae. 78 (g.s., Montowese).

86. John Humiston, b. New Haven, Conn., ca. 1659, d. there in 1696, m. there 10 Sept. 1685 (No. 87).

87. Sarah Tuttle, b. New Haven, 22 Jan. 1661/2, d. (not found). She m. (2) Wallingford, 10 Jan. 1698, Roger Tyler.

88. Samuel Cook, b. New Haven, Conn., 3 Mar. 1667/8, d. Wallingford, Conn., 18 Sept. 1725, m. (1) Wallingford, 3 Mar. 1692 (No. 89), m. (2) Wallingford, 26 Jan. 1716, Elizabeth (——) Beadles, widow of Nathaniel Beadles of Wallingford. She m. (3) 5 Jan. 1726/7, Capt. Daniel Harris of Middletown, Conn.

89. Hannah Ives, b. New Haven, or Wallingford, ca. 1672, d. Wallingford, 29 May 1715.

90. Nathaniel Hitchcock, b. Wallingford, Conn., 18 Apr. 1679, d. there 12 May 1710, m. there, 5 Apr. 1704 (No. 91).

91. Sarah Jennings, b. Hatfield, Mass., 29 Aug. 1684, d. Wallingford, Conn., 24 July 1748. She m. (2) Wallingford, 12 July 1711, John Johnson.

92. (Capt.) John Merriman, b. New Haven, Conn., last of Feb. 1659/60, d. Wallingford, Conn., in 1741, m. (1) Wallingford, 28 Mar. 1683, Hannah Lines, b. New Haven, 21 Nov. 1665, d. ca. 1688, m. (2) Wallingford, 20 Nov. 1690 (No. 93), m. (3) Hannah (Dewey) Newberry, b. ca. 1670, probably d. Windsor 30 Aug. 1749, widow of Benjamin Newberry; he divorced her in 1716 and m. (4) after 1720, Elizabeth (Brown) (Todd) Street, b. ca. 1670, widow of Michael Todd and Samuel Street. He was made Lieutenant of the trainband in Wallingford, Oct. 1704, and Captain of the same, Oct. 1709, remaining as Captain of the west company when a division was made [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 4:491; 5:116, 347]. He served as Deputy for Wallingford, Oct. 1697, Jan., May and Oct. 1698, Oct. 1699, May and Oct. 1700, May and Oct. 1701, May and Oct. 1703, May 1704, May and Oct. 1705, May 1706, Oct. 1708, May, June and Oct. 1709, Oct. 1710, May and Oct. 1711, May and Oct. 1712, May 1713, May and Oct. 1715 [*ibid.*, 4:221, 235, 244, 265, 296, 318, 327, 343, 359, 407, 435, 461, 499, 521, 532; 5:19, 66, 90, 108, 114, 170, 205, 275, 309, 346, 393, 489, 519].

93. Elizabeth Peck, b. Wallingford, 29 Dec. 1673, d. there ca. 1709.

94. Samuel Sedgwick, b. Hartford, Conn., 22 Aug. 1690, d. there 25 Dec. 1724, m. there, 1 Feb. 1711 (No. 95).

95. Ruth Peck, bapt. Hartford, Conn., 3 June 1688, d. Wallingford, Conn., bur. 27 Oct. 1760. She m. (2) 3 Jan. 1728, Samuel Culver of Wallingford, b. 21 Apr. 1684, d. there 4 July 1750. This marriage brought her young Sedgwick children to Wallingford.

96. Nathaniel Parke, b. ca. 1650, d. Preston, Conn., before 22 Jan. 1718 (inventory), m. New London, Conn., 28 Feb. 1678 (No. 97). He was a volunteer in King Philip's War [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 3d ed., 1906, p. 446].

97. Sarah Geer, b. New London, 27 Feb. 1659/60, d. after 1718.

100. Daniel Cady, b. Watertown, Mass., 27 Nov. 1659, d. Canterbury, Conn., 4 Apr. 1736, m. Chelmsford, Mass., 6 July 1683 (No. 101). A carpenter, he removed to Groton, Mass., with his parents, and later in life to Canterbury, Conn., where he bought a large acreage 14 Apr. 1714. He was Deputy for Canterbury, May and Oct. 1719 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 6:1, 19].

101. Mary Green, b. Groton, Mass., ca. 1663, d. Canterbury, Conn., 11 Apr. 1736.

102. John Winter, b. Cambridge Farms (now Lexington), Mass., 17 Sept. 1667, m. ca. 1687 (No. 103).

103. Abigail Smith, b. Watertown, Mass., 29 June 1670.

104. Thomas Ranney, b. Middletown, Conn., 1 Mar. 1660/1, d. there 6

Feb. 1726/7, m. there May 1690 (No. 105). He held many local offices. His will, dated 31 Jan. 1726/7, named his wife Rebeckah, several children, and grandson George, son of his son George deceased [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:363].

105. Rebecca Willett, b. Hartford, Conn., ca. 1668, d. Middletown, before 8 Feb. 1736/7. She m. (2) Middletown, 16 Dec. 1729, Jacob White.

106. Thomas Hale, b. Wethersfield, Conn., Sept. 1675, d. Middletown, Conn., 26 June 1743, m. ca. 1697 (No. 107). He was a cordwainer, of Glastonbury, and in 1711 and 1713 bought a considerable acreage in the east part of Middletown which is now Portland, and shortly settled there.

107. Mary House, bapt. Hartford, Conn., 13 May 1677, d. Middletown, 4 May 1751.

108. John Sage, b. Middletown, Conn., 6 Mar. 1668/9, d. there 22 Jan. 1750/1, m. there, 10 Jan. 1693 (No. 109). They are credited with fifteen children and are known to have had at least 128 grandchildren.

109. Hannah Starr, b. Middletown, 24 Mar. 1673/4, d. there 28 Sept. 1753.

110. John Hall, b. Middletown, Conn., 25 Oct. 1670, before 3 Sept. 1711; m. Middletown, 24 Feb. 1692/3 (No. 111).

111. Frances Allyn, bapt. Milford, Conn., 20 Aug. 1676, d. Middletown, 29 Dec. 1729. They were divorced in Oct. 1705. She m. (2) Westchester County, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1706, William Ward.

112. Samuel Hickox, b. Waterbury, Conn., ca. 1668-69, d. Waterbury, 3 June 1713, m. 16 Apr. 1690 (No. 113).

113. Elizabeth Plumb, b. Milford, Conn., 1 Nov. 1669, d. Waterbury, 17 Oct. 1749.

114. Joseph Gaylord, b. Windsor, Conn., 22 Aug. 1673, d. at Bristol, then in Farmington, Conn., between 3 Mar. 1742/3 and 6 Dec. 1744, m. Waterbury, Conn., 8 Feb. 1699/1700 (No. 115). His older children were recorded in Waterbury but baptized in Woodbury, and about 1705 he settled in Durham, Conn., where the rest of his children were baptized. Several of his children married in Wallingford where Joseph lived for some years.

115. Mary Hickox, b. Durham, Conn., 25 May 1678, d. (not found).

116. (Capt. and Dr.) Ephraim Warner, b. ca. 1669, d. Waterbury, Conn., Aug. 1753 in his 84th year, m. Waterbury, 16 Aug. 1692 (No. 117). He and two brothers were physicians. He was Deputy for Waterbury, Oct. 1714, May 1717, May 1719, May and Oct. 1720, May 1722; and was made Captain of the Waterbury trainband, May 1722 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 5:452; 6:2, 106, 173, 207, 304, 306].

117. Esther Richards, b. Waterbury, June 1673, d. (not found).

118. Josiah Strong, b. Windsor, Conn., 11 Jan. 1678, d. Colchester, Conn., 5 Apr. 1759, m. Windsor, 5 Jan. 1698/9 (No. 119).

119. Joanna Gillett, b. Windsor, 28 Oct. 1680, d. (not found).

120. Barnabas Baldwin, bapt. Milford, Conn., 14 Oct. 1666, d. Woodbridge, Conn., 22 Aug. 1741, m. (1) ca. 1688 Sarah Buckingham, b. Milford, 8 Jan. 1664/5, d. before 1692, m. (2) ca. 1694 (No. 121), m. (3) Abigail

121. Mary Botsford, b. Milford, Conn., 11 Feb. 1671/2, d. (not found), dau. of Elnathan and Hannah (Baldwin) Botsford [Nos. 248 and 249]. [Circumstantial evidence for her identity given in *The American Genealogist*, 34:136-37.]

122. (Lieut.) Thomas Treat, b. Wethersfield, Conn., 12 Dec. 1668, d. Glastonbury, Conn., 17 Jan. 1712/13, m. Wethersfield, 5 July 1693 (No. 123). He was Deputy for Glastonbury, May 1703, Apr. 1707, May and Oct. 1712; was interpreter and manager of the Indians who served in the expedition to Wood Creek, Mar. 1710/11; and was commissioned Lieutenant of the company in Glastonbury, May 1711 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 4:407; 5:17, 199, 218, 308, 346].

123. Dorothy Bulkeley, b. (probably Wethersfield) ca. 1670, d. Glastonbury, Conn., in 1757.

124. Timothy Botsford, b. Milford, Conn., 10 Nov. 1678, d. (not found), m. Milford, 14 Feb. 1704/5 (No. 125).

125. Mary Peck, b. Milford, Conn., 15 Dec. 1682, d. (not found).

126. Timothy Smith, b. Milford, Conn., 6 Nov. 1669, d. there 2 Mar. 1739 in 71st year (g.s.), m. (no record).

127. Elizabeth Wilkinson, b. Milford, Conn., 30 May 1674, d. there, 20 Aug. 1750, ae. 77 (g.s.).

128. Nathan Gillett, b. England, ca. 1610, d. Windsor, Conn., 15 Sept. 1689, m. (not found) (No. 129). He was a son of Rev. William Gillett or Gyllett of Chaffcombe, co. Somerset.

129. ———, b. England, d. Windsor, 21 Feb. 1670/1.

130. John Owen, b. England or Wales, 25 Dec. 1624, d. Windsor, Conn., 1 Feb. 1697/8, m. Windsor, 3 Oct. 1650 (No. 131). He settled in Windsor at "Hosford's Lane," but removed further north upon the Farmington River to "Polly's Orchard."

131. Rebecca Wade, b. England, d. Windsor, 3 Dec. 1711. It is claimed, but without proof, that she was dau. of Robert Wade of Windsor and Saybrook; if so, she was presumably by his first wife Joan whom he divorced because she remained in England and refused to join him in the New World.

132. George Griswold, b. England, ca. 1633, d. Windsor, Conn., 3 Sept. 1704, m. Windsor, 3 Oct. 1655 (No. 133).

133. Mary Holcomb, b. ca. 1636, d. Windsor, 4 Apr. 1708.

134. Moses Cook, bapt. Windsor, Conn., 16 Nov. 1645, killed by the Indians at Westfield, Mass., Spring 1675/6, m. Westfield, Mass., 25 Nov. 1669 (No. 135). [Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War* (1906), p. 236.]

135. Elizabeth Clark, b. Windsor, 28 Oct. 1651, d. . She m. (2) 13 Sept. 1677, Lieut. Job Drake.

136. William Phelps, possibly bapt. Tewkesbury, co. Gloucester, England, 19 Aug. 1599 (if so, son of William), d. Windsor, Conn., 14 July 1672, m. (1) ca. 1620 (No. 137), m. (2) Mary ———, who d. Windsor, 27 Nov. 1675. He came to New England, probably on the *Mary and John*, in 1630, and settled in Dorchester, Mass. He was chosen Constable of Dorchester, 27 Sept. 1631, Deputy to the General Court, May 1634, and on 3 Mar. 1635/6 was one of the eight Commissioners named to govern Connecticut [*Rec. of Mass. Bay*, 1:91, 116, 171]. He was also Selectman 1634 and 1635, but moved with Rev. John Warham to Windsor, Conn. He served as Assistant of Conn. Colony, Apr. and Sept. 1636, Mar., May and Nov. 1637, Mar. and Apr. 1638, Apr. 1639, Apr. 1640, Apr. 1641, and Apr. 1642; as Deputy for Windsor, Apr. and Sept. 1645, Apr. and Oct. 1646, May and Sept. 1647, May and Sept. 1648, May and Sept. 1649, Sept. 1650, May and Sept. 1651, May and Sept. 1652, May and Oct. 1653, May and Sept. 1654, May 1655, Feb., May and Oct. 1657; and Assistant again, 1658 to 1662 inclusive. He was on the war committee for Windsor, May 1653 and Oct. 1654. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:1, 3, 8, 9, 11, 13, 17, 27, 46, 64, 71, 124, 130, 138, 145, 149, 157, 163, 166, 185, 195, 211, 218, 224, 231, 235, 240, 243, 247, 256, 263, 264, 274, 288, 297, 306, 314, 334, 347, 365, 378.]

137. ————. It is stated in many sources [Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, 2:563-64, etc.] that there was a first wife Elizabeth, mother of five children including Joseph 1629, and that he married second, at Windsor, one Mary Dover. His two younger children, attributed to the second wife, are recorded in Windsor, 1639 and 1644. No record of either marriage has been found, nor has the name Mary Dover been found in Windsor records.

142. Samuel Phelps, b. England, ca. 1623, d. Windsor, Conn., 15 May 1669, m. Windsor, 10 Nov. 1650 (No. 143). Inventory taken 29 June 1669 shows good estate; William Phelps and George Griswold were appointed overseers [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:225].

143. Sarah Griswold, b. Kenilworth, co. Warwick, England, ca. 1631, d. Windsor, in 1715. She m. (2) Windsor, 21 July 1670, Nathaniel Pinney. Her will, dated 13 June 1711, names with others her dau. Sarah Moore; inventory taken 26 Dec. 1715 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:421].

144. John Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1640, d. there 18 Feb. 1716/17, ae. 77 (g.s.), m. there, 7 Nov. 1663 (No. 145).

145. Sarah Edson, b. ca. 1640, d. in 1723.

146. John Bird, b. Dorchester, Mass., 11 Mar. 1641/2, d. there 2 Aug. 1732 in 91st yr. (g.s.), m. (no record) (No. 147). His will, dated 11 Nov. 1724, proved 28 Aug. 1732, referred to a right of his father-in-law Richard Wil-

liams and named individual children and grandchildren, including his dau. Hannah Dean.

147. Elizabeth Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1647, d. Dorchester, Mass., 20 Oct. 1724, ae. 77.

148. Samuel Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1639, d. there, Aug. 1697, m. (1) ca. 1662 (No. 149), m. (2) Anna (Rogers) (Tisdale) Terry, widow first of John Tisdale, Jr., and second, of Thomas Terry. His will, dated 6 Aug. 1697, and inventory, taken 31 Aug. 1697, are abstracted in *New England H. and G. Register*, 63:331-32.

149. Mary Gilbert, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1641, d. (not found).

150. Thomas Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1642, d. there before 30 June 1697 (date of inventory); b. Taunton, 5 Jan. 1669/70 (No. 151). His will, inventory, and agreement of heirs are found in *New England H. and G. Register*, 63:232-33.

151. Katherine Stevens, b. , d. Taunton in 1726. Her will, dated 14 Mar. 1725/6, proved 12 Jan. 1726/7, named with others her daughter Mercy wife of Daniel Williams.

152. Samuel Thrasher, b. probably Taunton, Mass., ca. 1650, d. (not found), m. Rehoboth, Mass., 5 Dec. 1683 (No. 153). Little has been found about him except the births of four sons, 1686-91.

153. Bethia Brooks, b. Rehoboth, Mass., 29 Apr. 1662, d. (not found).

160. Thomas Sanford, bapt. Milford, Conn., Dec. 1644, d. in the north parish (now North Haven) in New Haven, after 1721, m. New Haven, 11 Oct. 1666 (No. 161). He moved to New Haven at the time of his marriage and in 1679 received a deed from his father-in-law William Payne as part of his wife's portion [New Haven Land Rec. 1:14]. In 1721 he conveyed his property to his sons Samuel and John and grandson William [son of his deceased son Thomas], he and wife to be maintained by John, with certain payments to be made at his death to his female heirs [*Thomas Sanford Genealogy* (1911), p. 93].

161. Elizabeth Payne, b. New Haven, ca. 1646, d. after 1721.

162. Thomas Chubb, b. probably Salem, Mass., ca. 1650, d. (not found), m. 9 May 1672 (No. 163).

163. Mercy Plum, b. ca. 1653, d. (not found).

164. Benjamin Bunnell, b. ca. 1642-45, d. New Haven, Conn., ca. 1696, m. (1) (no record) (No. 165), m. (2) after 1691, Elizabeth (Post) Sperry, b. Saybrook, Conn., 22 Feb. 1655, d. New Haven in 1715, widow of John Sperry. She m. (3) New Haven, 19 Sept. 1700, Edmund Dorman.

165. Rebecca Mallory, b. New Haven, 18 Mar. 1649, d. there 12 Mar. 1691.

166. Benjamin Peck, bapt. New Haven, Conn., 5 Sept. 1647, d. there, Mar. 1730, m. there, 29 Mar. 1670 (No. 167).

167. Mary Sperry, b. New Haven, 14 Mar. 1650, d. (not found).

168. John Brockett, b. England, ca. 1613, d. Wallingford, Conn., 12 Mar. 1689/90, ae. 77, m. (No. 169). A young man of good education, he was an original settler of New Haven in 1638, and surveyed the nine original squares, in consequence of which New Haven was better laid out than most of the early towns and still has the central "Green" which was the commons. He must also have had training as a surgeon, for in June 1654 he was appointed Surgeon of the New Haven Colony Troop and, despite his age, served in the same capacity in King Philip's War, 1676. He was among the founders of Wallingford in 1670, and served that town as Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Oct. 1671, May 1672, Oct. 1673, Oct. 1674, May 1675, May and Oct. 1678, Oct. 1680, May and Oct. 1681, May and Oct. 1682, May 1685; he received a colonial grant of 50 acres in 1684, presumably for his war service [*New Haven Col. Rec.*, 2:108; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:160, 169, 170, 209, 236, 249, 286, 399; 3:2, 16, 66, 75, 86, 97, 106, 146, 169]. As late as 1686, he was still consulted about lots and highways laid out on the East side [East Haven] years before [*New Haven Town Rec.*, 3:44, 48].

169. ———, although presumably married in New Haven ca. 1641, and the mother of eight children, remains unknown and unsung.

170. (Sergt.) Abraham Doolittle, b. England, ca. 1620, d. Wallingford, Conn., 11 Aug. 1690, ae. 70, m. (1) ca. 1646 (No. 171), m. (2) New Haven, 2 July 1663, Abigail Moss, bapt. New Haven, 10 Apr. 1642, d. Wallingford, 5 Nov. 1710. He arrived in New Haven in time to subscribe to the oath of fidelity, 1 July 1644. He was made Corporal of the New Haven trainband, Aug. 1657, and Sergeant of the same, July 1665. In the difficult last days of New Haven Colony, before the union with Connecticut, he was elected Marshal, 1662, 1663, and 1664. He was among the founders of Wallingford, 1670. He served New Haven as Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Oct. 1668, and was Deputy for Wallingford May 1671, Oct. 1672, May 1679, Oct. and Nov. 1683, May and July 1684. [*New Haven Town Rec.*, 1:321; 2:144; *New Haven Col. Rec.*, 2:451, 488, 543; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:94, 147, 184; 3:26, 121, 134, 139, 151.]

171. Joan Allen, bapt. Kempston, co. Bedford, England, 12 Oct. 1617, d. New Haven, Conn., between 1659 and 1663, dau. of James and Margaret (Coppin) Allen. Her brother Roger, whose descendants mostly spell the name *Alling*, settled in New Haven and was Treasurer of the Colony, 1661 to 1664. For the English connections, see *The American Genealogist*, 27:7-9.

172. Henry Humiston, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., 16 Jan. 1663, m. there, 28 Aug. 1651 (No. 173). He settled in New Haven by 1644, possibly brought here as an apprentice boy since he did not marry until seven years later.

173. Joan Walker, b. probably England, d. after 1687. She m. (2) New Haven, 15 Dec. 1664, Richard Little. Perhaps she was sister of John Walker

who d. New Haven in 1652 leaving a widow Grace and two little girls.

174. John Tuttle, bapt. Ringstead, co. Northampton, England, 8 Dec. 1631, d. New Haven, Conn., 12 Nov. 1683, m. New Haven, 8 Nov. 1653 (No. 175).

175. Katharine Lane, of whom nothing is known.

176. Samuel Cook, b. Salem, Mass., 30 Sept. 1641, d. Wallingford, Conn., Mar. 1703, m. (1) New Haven, 2 May 1667 (No. 177), m. (2) ca. 1691, Mary ———, b. ca. 1656, d. Wallingford, Conn., 4 Sept. 1695, ae. 39, m. (3) Wallingford, 4 July 1696, Mary (Mallory) Roberts, b. New Haven, 28 Nov. 1656, d. 17 Sept. 1752, ae. 96 (g.s., Cheshire, Conn.), widow of Eli Roberts. She m. (3) Wallingford, 9 Apr. 1705, Jeremiah How.

177. Hope Parker, b. New Haven, 26 Apr. 1650, d. between 1686 and 1691.

178. John Ives, bapt. New Haven, Conn., 29 Dec. 1644, d. Wallingford, Conn., in 1682, m. New Haven, 12 Nov. 1668 (No. 179).

179. Hannah Merriman, b. New Haven, 16 May 1651, d. (not found). She m. (2) Wallingford, 17 Aug. 1682, Joseph Benham.

180. John Hitchcock, b. (no record), d. Wallingford, Conn., 6 July 1716, m. (1) New Haven, 18 Jan. 1670/1 (No. 181), m. (2) after 1696, Mary (Thompson) Lines, b. New Haven, 24 Apr. 1652, widow of Samuel Lines. She m. (3) New Haven, 18 Apr. 1717, Samuel Clark.

181. Abigail Merriman, b. New Haven, 18 Apr. 1654, d. after 1696.

182. Stephen Jennings, of undiscovered antecedents, came to Hatfield, Mass., and m. there 15 May 1677 (No. 183). A year after the end of King Philip's War, a group of Indians assaulted Hatfield in Oct. 1677, killed and captured some women and children. Among the latter were Martha wife of Benjamin Wait and her three little girls and Hannah wife of Stephen Jennings and two of her (Gillett) children by her former husband. They were carried through the wilderness to Canada. Both these women were pregnant, and the Jennings child born in Canada was named Captivity. Wait and Jennings undertook to redeem their wives and children and after great hardship reached Quebec where, through the good offices of the French governor, they were enabled to redeem all the captives and reached home in June 1678. The cost of the ransom was over £200, a great sum in those days. [Judd, *History of Hadley* (1905), pp. 175-79.] Jennings bought a homestead in Brookfield, 15 Apr. 1693, of Hezekiah Dickinson, and conveyed the property 25 Mar. 1707 to his sons Stephen and Joseph.

183. Hannah Dickinson, b. Wethersfield, Conn., 6 Dec. 1648, d. ca. 1705. She m. (1) Hadley, Mass., 23 Sept. 1668, Samuel² Gillett (Jonathan¹), bapt. Windsor, Conn., 22 Jan. 1642/3, killed at the Falls Fight, King Philip's War, 19 May 1676. Captivated by the Indians in 1677 and redeemed the following year, two of her Jennings sons and the husband of her daughter Captivity were killed by the Indians in 1710. That it was her daughter

Sarah who m. Nathaniel Hitchcock of Wallingford, Conn., is strongly indicated by the fact that her daughter Mary Gillett (by her first husband) had been since 1693 the wife of John Ives, Jr., of Wallingford.

184. (Capt.) Nathaniel Merriman, b. England, ca. 1614, son of George Merriman of London, d. Wallingford, Conn., 13 Feb. 1693/4, ae. 80, m. (No. 185). He served in the Pequot War, 1637, though from what town is not known, and settled in New Haven probably by 1641. Here he was made Sergeant of the Artillery Company, date unknown, and Ensign of the Trainband, May 1664. After the union with Connecticut Colony, he was confirmed Sergeant of the Trainband. He was one of the leaders in the settlement of Wallingford, 1670. Here he was made Lieutenant of the Trainband, May 1672, and in Nov. 1675, during King Philip's War, he became Captain of New Haven County Dragoons. He served Wallingford as Deputy, May 1674, May and Oct. 1678, May and Oct. 1679, May and Oct. 1680, May 1681, May 1683, May and Oct. 1685, and was Commissioner (Justice) in 1678. [*New Haven Town Rec.*, 2:89; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:23, 172, 221, 379; 3:2, 5, 16, 26, 36, 48, 66, 75, 115, 169, 181.]

185. Joan ———, b. ca. 1628, d. Wallingford, 8 Dec. 1709, ae. 81.

186. John Peck, b. ca. 1638, d. Wallingford, Conn., in 1724, m. New Haven, Conn., 3 Nov. 1664 (No. 187). He lived in New Haven until about 1672, when he moved to Wallingford.

187. Mary Moss, bapt. New Haven, 11 Apr. 1647, d. Wallingford, 16 Nov. 1725.

188. (Capt.) Samuel Sedgwick, b. Hartford, Conn., ca. 1667, d. there 24 Mar. 1735, ae. 69, m. ca. 1689 (No. 189). He was made Captain of the Trainband in the west part of Hartford, May 1714 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 5: 432].

189. Mary Hopkins, b. Hartford, ca. 1670, d. there 4 Sept. 1743, ae. 73.

190. Paul Peck, b. Hartford, Conn., ca. 1642, d. there in 1725, m. Hartford, ca. 1665 (No. 191). Administration on his estate was granted 2 Feb. 1724/5; his children, including Ruth Sedgwick, signed an agreement, without mention of a widow [*Manwaring's Digest*, 2:558-59].

191. Elizabeth Baisie, bapt. Hartford, 23 Aug. 1645, d. before her husband.

192. Thomas Parke, bapt. Hitcham, co. Suffolk, England, 13 Feb. 1615, d. Preston, Conn., 30 July 1709, m. ca. 1645 (No. 193).

193. Dorothy Tompson, bapt. Preston Capes, co. Northampton, England, 5 July 1624, d. (probably Preston, Conn.), after 1709, dau. of John and Alice (Freeman) Tompson. Her mother came to New England and m. (2) Robert Parke (No. 384), whose son Dorothy married. For the English ancestry of the mother, Alice Freeman, see *The American Genealogist*, 13:1-8; 29:215-18.

194. George Geer, b. England, d. Preston, Conn., between 5 June 1723

(date of will) and 10 Jan. 1726/7 (date of probate), m. New London, Conn., 17 Feb. 1658/9 (No. 195). He came to New London, and lived there and in Groton and Preston. His English origin is unproved, despite statements in Walter Geer, *Geer Genealogy* (1923) and accepted by some other writers; see *The American Genealogist*, 33:193.

195. Sarah Allyn, bapt. Salem, Mass., 22 May 1642, d. after 1723.

200. Nicholas Cady, b. probably co. Suffolk, England, d. Groton, Mass. (date not found), m. ca. 1650 (No. 201). He was a carpenter, and came perhaps with William Knapp, whose daughter he later married. He settled in Watertown, Mass., and in 1668 moved to the new settlement at Groton, Mass., where he was Constable and held other town offices. [Orrin P. Allen, *Descendants of Nicholas Cady* (1910).]

201. Judith Knapp, b. England, d. (not found).

202. William Green, b. England, d. Groton, Mass., between 13 July 1713 (date of will) and 27 Oct. 1713 (date of probate), m. (no record) (No. 203). He was an original proprietor of Groton, appearing on the records there from 1663. He was chosen Constable for 1676, Selectman, 1681, and held minor town offices. His will named wife Mary, daus. Hannah Whitcomb, Mary "Cade," Elizabeth "Cade," and grandchildren, children of his sons John and Eleazer. William may have been of the second generation in America, but William Greens in Massachusetts were numerous and no special study of them has been undertaken.

203. Mary ———, perhaps Mary Crisp, b. Watertown, Mass., 20 May 1638, dau. of Benjamin and Bridget Crisp of Watertown and Groton. On 11 Mar. 1694 (deed acknowledged 10 Apr. 1712), William Green of Groton conveyed to his son John a land right "which was my father Chrisp's." On 31 Oct. 1682 Benjamin Crisp conveyed land in Groton to William Green. It would follow from this that Green's wife was dau. of Crisp, or else that Crisp had married Green's mother.

204. John Winter, b. England, ca. 1634, d. Lexington, Mass., 18 Dec. 1690, ae. 56, m. (no record) (No. 205). He was brought to Watertown with his father's family and after marriage settled in Cambridge Farms, later called Lexington. His will, dated 12 Dec. 1690, proved 1 May 1691, named no wife but three sons and three daughters.

205. Hannah Cutler, b. Watertown, Mass., 26 July 1638, d. in or before 1690.

206. John Smith, b. Watertown, Mass., 10 Dec. 1641, d. there shortly before 25 Feb. 1717/18 (date of administration), m. there, 1 Apr. 1665 (No. 207). In 1715 he conveyed his property to two sons-in-law who were to maintain him for life and then make distribution as specified [Middlesex Deeds, 17:448]. There are receipts in the probate file [No. 14,771] from some of the heirs, including John Winter.

207. Mary Beech, b. Watertown, Mass., 11 Dec. 1641, d. probably before 1715.

208. Thomas Ranney, b. England, d. Middletown, Conn., 25 June 1713, or 21 June 1713, ae. 97 by gravestone, the age probably grossly exaggerated as it makes him 43 at marriage, m. Middletown, May 1659 (No. 209). He was granted a homelot in Middletown in 1658 and prospered. At his death he left an estate inventoried at just under £759, and a will 6 Mar. 1711 which provides well for his wife Mary and appoints his son Thomas to take care of her, and remembers his four sons and six daughters [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:275-76; a considerable account of the family is given in Adams, *Middletown Upper Houses*].

209. Mary Hubbard, b. Hartford, Conn., 16 Jan. 1641/2, d. Middletown, 18 Dec. 1721.

210. Nathaniel Willet, b. England, d. Hartford, Conn., 4 Jan. 1697/8, m. (1) ca. 1642, Elizabeth (——) Wakeman, widow of Samuel Wakeman, who soon died, m. (2) (No. 211), m. (3) after 1677, Eleanor (Watts) (Browne) Clements, who d. Middletown, Conn., 28 Sept. 1703, widow of Nathaniel Browne and of Jasper Clements, both of Middletown, and dau. of Richard Watts (No. 838). He was an early settler in Hartford.

211. Sarah Adams, b. (no record), d. probably ca. 1677 or earlier.

212. John Hale, b. Wethersfield, Conn., 21 Feb. 1646/7, d. Glastonbury, Conn., 19 July 1709, m. Wethersfield, 8 May 1668 (No. 213). [See Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952) for Nos. 212 to 215, and their parents and children.]

213. Hannah Nott, b. Wethersfield, 10 June 1649, d. (not found).

214. William House, b. probably England, ca. 1642, d. Glastonbury, Conn., before 22 Feb. 1703/4 (date of inventory), m. ca. 1670 (No. 215).

215. Sarah Bidwell, b. ca. 1653, d. before 1704.

216. David Sage, b. probably England, ca. 1639, d. Middletown, Conn., 31 Mar. 1703, ae. 64, m. (1) ca. 1664 (No. 217), m. (2) ca. 1671, Mary Wiley, b. Watertown, Mass., 8 Dec. 1647, d. Middletown, 7 Dec. 1711. Not an early immigrant, he is first of record when he settled in Middletown, and he was made a freeman 9 May 1667 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:58]. He left a will and a good estate appraised at over £753 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:109].

217. Elizabeth Kirby, b. Hartford, Conn., 8 Sept. 1646, d. Middletown, Conn., ca. 1668-71.

218. Comfort Starr, b. ca. 1644, bapt. Scituate, Mass., 7 June 1646, d. Middletown, Conn., 18 Oct. 1693, m. Boston, Mass., ca. 1668 (No. 219). Following his marriage, he was a short time in New London, then from 1674 in Middletown, where he died leaving a small estate. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 90:152; *The American Genealogist*, 12:166-67; Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:509, correction 3:xi.]

219. Marah Weld, bapt. Roxbury, Mass., 2 Aug. 1646, d. (not found).

220. (Capt.) John Hall, b. Middletown, Conn., 20 Sept. 1648, d. there 25 Nov. 1711 in 64th yr., m. (1) ca. 1669 (No. 221), m. (2) 22 Nov. 1705, Hannah (——) Sumner, who d. 23 Sept. 1719, widow of Deacon William Sumner. He was confirmed Ensign of the Middletown trainband, May 1696, and Captain of the trainband in the southern part of the town, Oct. 1699; and was Deputy, Oct. 1696, May 1699, May and Oct. 1700, May 1701, Oct. 1704, May 1705, Oct. and Dec. 1707, May and Oct. 1708, May, June and Oct. 1709, May, Aug. and Oct. 1710, Oct. and Nov. 1711 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 4:168, 174, 283, 303, 319, 327, 343, 481, 498; 5:29, 37, 41, 66, 90, 108, 114, 141, 163, 169, 275, 293].

221. Elizabeth Cornwell, b. Middletown, Jan. 1651/2, d. before 1705.

222. Henry Allyn or Allen, b. (not found), d. Stratford, Conn., before 8 Nov. 1690 (date of inventory), m. (1) ca. 1662 (No. 223), m. (2) after 1680, Rebecca (——) Rose, widow of Robert Rose of Stratford. He settled in Milford, Conn., about the time of his marriage, but removed before 1686 to Stratford, probably following his second marriage.

223. Sarah Hill, b. _____, d. Milford, Conn., in 1680. She was baptized and admitted to the church there, 7 Oct. 1666.

224. (Sergt.) Samuel Hickox, b. Farmington, Conn., ca. 1643, d. Waterbury, Conn., before 28 Feb. 1694/5 (date of inventory), m. ca. 1667 (No. 225). He was raised in Farmington, Conn., by his mother Elizabeth and stepfather William Adams. When the latter died in 1655, the names of the children were appended to his inventory as Samuel Heacock, aged 12, Joseph Heacock, aged 10, Benjamin Adams, 6, and Elizabeth Adams, 3. It thus appears that the father of the Hickox or Hickock boys died between 1645 and 1650. Samuel was one of the Farmington men who petitioned for a plantation at Mattatuck (Waterbury) in 1673, and with his brother Joseph was a founder of that town. He left a good estate, appraised at £434 [*Manwaring's Digest*, 1:462].

225. Hannah Upson, b. ca. 1648, d. Waterbury, probably not long before Mar. 1705, since Samuel's estate was then distributed, and the next month two of the sons chose guardians.

226. (Deacon) John Plumb, bapt. Milford, Conn., 12 Aug. 1646, d. there Mar. 1728, m. (recorded Milford), 4 Nov. 1668 (No. 227). He settled in Milford and lived there all his life.

227. Elizabeth Norton, b. Branford, Conn., ca. 1645, d. (not found).

228. Joseph Gaylord, b. Windsor, Conn., 13 May 1649, d. Durham, Conn., 2 Feb. 1711/12, m. ca. 1670 (No. 229). He lived in Windsor until about 1677, in Hadley, Mass., a short time, in Farmington, and finally in Durham, Conn.

229. Sarah Stanley, b. Farmington, Conn., 18 Feb. 1651/2, d. Durham, Conn., 12 Feb. 1711/12.

230. Joseph Hickox, b. Farmington, Conn., ca. 1645, d. Woodbury, Conn., prior to 12 Aug. 1687 (inventory), m. ca. 1671 (No. 231).

231. Mary Carpenter, b. Farmington, Aug. 1650, d. after 1710. She m. (2) Samuel Hinman, b. Stratford, Conn., last of June 1658, d. Woodbury, Conn., 7 Nov. 1713.

232. John Warner, b. say 1641-45, d. Farmington, Conn., 1 Mar. 1706/7, m. ca. 1667-68 (No. 233). He followed his younger brother Thomas to Waterbury, Conn., and acquired lands there which he left by will to his sons [Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:132-33], but not long before his death returned to Farmington.

233. ———, of whom we know nothing except that she d. before 27 Dec. 1706 when her husband made his will.

234. Obadiah Richards, b. possibly Hartford, Conn., ca. 1637-38, d. Waterbury, Conn., 11 Nov. 1702, m. ca. 1666 (No. 235). He was raised in Hartford and settled in Farmington. He was an early proprietor of Waterbury, where he and his family eventually settled; an account of him is given in Henry Bronson, *History of Waterbury* (1858), pp. 176-78.

235. Hannah Andrews, b. Farmington, Conn., 26 Feb. 1646/7, d. before June 1725 (probate).

236. John Strong, b. England, not long before 22 July 1634, d. Windsor, Conn., 20 Feb. 1697/8, m. (1) Windsor, 26 Nov. 1656, Mary Clark, b. ca. 1636, d. Windsor, 28 Apr. 1663, dau. of "Widow" Frances Clark, m. (2) ca. 1664 (No. 237), m. (3) 2 Nov. 1686, Hannah (Smith) Trumble, widow of Joseph Trumble of Suffield, Conn. She m. (3) Windsor, 16 June 1698, Nicholas Buckland. [*The American Genealogist*, 35:1-2, 151.]

237. Elizabeth Warrener, b. (not found), d. Windsor, 7 June 1684. Parentage not learned.

238. Josiah Gillett, b. Windsor, Conn., 14 July 1650, d. Colchester, Conn., 29 Oct. 1736; m. Windsor, 30 June 1676 (No. 239). He removed to Colchester in 1702. [*The American Genealogist*, 15:212.]

239. Joanna Taintor, b. Branford, Conn., 29 Apr. 1657, d. Colchester, 23 Jan. 1735/6.

240. (Ensign) Richard Baldwin, bapt. Aston Clinton, co. Buckingham, England, 25 Aug. 1622, d. Milford, Conn., 23 July 1665, m. Milford, 5 Feb. 1642/3 (No. 241). He came over in 1638 and, losing his father in the passage, came with his mother and the rest of the family to Milford. He was made Ensign of the New Haven Colony Troop, June 1654, and was Deputy for Milford to the New Haven General Court, May 1662, May and Oct. 1663, and Jan. 1664, also Commissioner [Justice] for Derby village, 1655 [*New Haven Col. Rec.*, 2:108, 157, 451, 477, 488, 500, 513]. He was Town Clerk, 1660.

241. Elizabeth Alsop, b. England, ca. 1623-24, d. Milford, Conn., July 1688, m. (2) Milford, 1 Nov. 1670 (Lieut.) William Fowler, who d. Milford

in 1683. She was dau. of John and Temperance (Gilbert) Alsop of Alsop-in-the-Dale, co. Derby, England. She came to New England with two brothers. [For critical statement and references, see N. Grier Parke, *Ancestry of Lorenzo Ackley and his wife Emma Arabella Bosworth* (1960), pp. 187-88.]

242. Identical with No. 248.

243. Identical with No. 249.

244. Richard Treat, bapt. Pitminster, co. Somerset, England, 9 Jan. 1622/3, d. Wethersfield, Conn., ca. 1693, m. ca. 1661 (No. 245). He came to New England with his parents and settled on the great farm in what is now Glastonbury, Conn. He was made Ensign of the Wethersfield Trainband, Feb. 1652/3, and Corporal of the Colony Troop, Mar. 1657/8 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:237, 309; for discussion of these appointments, see Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), p. 765].

245. Sarah Coleman, b. probably Wethersfield, Conn., ca. 1642, d. Wethersfield, 23 Aug. 1734, ae. 92.

246. (Rev.) Gershom Bulkeley, b. Cambridge or Concord, Mass., Jan. 1635/6, d. Glastonbury, Conn., 2 Dec. 1713, m. Concord, Mass., 6 Oct. 1659 (No. 247). He was graduated at Harvard College, 1656. In 1661 he became the minister of New London, Conn., and in 1666 of Wethersfield, Conn., but gave up the ministry in 1677 and thereafter devoted himself to the practice of medicine (then called "phissick and chirurgery"), in which he acquired a great reputation. He served as Chirurgeon to the Army and was added to the War Council, Oct. 1675, King Philip's War, and was with the army at least from Dec. 1675 to May 1676 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:271, 279, 388, 409, 483]. He was granted £30 for his good service to the country, Jan. 1676/7, and Oct. 1677 was licensed to transport 200 deer skins out of the Colony to be exchanged for medicines. He was Deputy to the General Court, May 1679 [*ibid.*, 3:26]. He took the unpopular side when Andros was made Governor and the Charter was suspended, and was made Justice of the Peace by Andros in 1687.

247. Sarah Chauncy, b. Ware, co. Hertford, England, 13 Jan. 1630/1, d. Wethersfield, Conn., 3 June 1699.

248. Elnathan Botsford, bapt. Milford, Conn., 15 Aug. 1641, d. there, 10 Sept. 1691, m. (1) Milford, 12 Dec. 1665, Elizabeth Fletcher, bapt. Milford, Oct. 1645, d. probably in 1666, m. (2) 12 Dec. 1667 (No. 249). He left an excellent estate of over £941.

249. Hannah Baldwin, bapt. Milford, Aug. 1640, d. there, 7 Aug. 1706.

250. (Lieut.) Joseph Peck, bapt. Milford, Conn., 20 Mar. 1652/3, d. there, 1 Mar. 1731 in 79th year (g.s.), m. there, 27 Jan. 1678/9 (No. 251). He was appointed Ensign of the 2nd Trainband in Milford, May 1702, and Lieutenant of the same, June 1709. He served as Deputy, May and Oct. 1700, May and Oct. 1701, May 1702, May 1703, May 1704, May 1707, May, Aug. and Oct. 1710, June, Oct. and Nov. 1711, May 1713, May and Oct.

1714, and Oct. 1718. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 4:318, 327, 342, 359, 371, 386, 407, 461; 5:19, 109, 141, 163, 169, 205, 245, 275, 293, 364, 424, 452; 6:68.]

251. Mary Camp, b. Milford, 12 July 1660, d. (not found).

252. Benjamin Smith, b. (say 1633), d. Milford in 1713 (will dated 6 June 1711, proved 6 July 1713), m. (1) Milford, 21 Oct. 1660 (No. 253), m. (2) Milford, 9 Feb. 1681/2, Sarah (Phippen) Haughton, b. Boston, Mass., 24 Dec. 1649, d. (not found), widow of Robert Haughton.

253. Mary Baldwin, bapt. Milford, Conn., 2 Apr. 1643, bur. there 3 Aug. 1680.

254. Edward Wilkinson, b. (not found), d. Milford, Conn., before 21 Mar. 1698 (date of inventory), m. Milford, 2 July 1672 (No. 255).

255. Rebecca Smith, b. (not found), d. between 8 Apr. 1725 (date of will) and 24 July 1725 (date of probate). She was very probably sister of Ruth Smith who m. William Wheeler of Milford. It has been suggested that she was dau. of Henry Smith of Stamford, Conn., but that is very uncertain.

264. Edward Griswold, bapt. Wooten Wawen, co. Warwick, England, 26 July 1607, d. Killingworth, Conn., 1691, m. (1) (no record) (No. 265), m. (2) ca. 1672-73 Sarah (——) Bemis, widow of James Bemis of New London. He was son of George and Dousabel Griswold. [English data in *The American Genealogist*, 39:176-80.] He emigrated in 1639, settling at Windsor, Conn., and in 1667 was a leader of the settlement at Killingworth, Conn., which was named for his boyhood home in England. He served Windsor as Deputy, May 1656, May and Oct. 1658, May and Oct. 1659, May and Oct. 1660, May and Oct. 1662; and was Deputy for Killingworth, May 1667, May and Oct. 1668, May and Oct. 1669, May and Oct. 1670, Oct. 1671, May and Oct. 1672, May and Oct. 1673, May and Oct. 1674, May and Oct. 1675, May and Oct. 1676, May and Oct. 1677, May and Oct. 1678, May and Oct. 1679, May 1680, May and Oct. 1681, May and Oct. 1682, May and Oct. 1683, May, July and Oct. 1684, May 1685, May, July and Oct. 1686, Jan. and May 1687, May and June 1689. He was also Commissioner [Justice] for Killingworth, 1667 to 1687 inclusive. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:281, 315, 323, 334, 340, 347, 353, 378, 384; 2:58, 63, 82, 84, 94, 105, 106, 116, 126, 131, 136, 152, 159, 169, 170, 184, 192, 193, 209, 221, 236, 240, 248, 250, 265, 274, 275, 286, 300, 304, 318; 3:3, 5, 17, 26, 36, 48, 49, 75, 76, 86, 97, 106, 121, 139, 140, 151, 155, 169, 195, 208, 214, 223, 230, 237, 251, 254.]

265. Margaret ———, b. England, d. Killingworth, Conn., 23 Aug. 1670. She was not Margaret Blencow, that identification in *The American Genealogist*, 39:180, being erroneous.

266. Thomas Holcomb, b. England, d. Windsor, Conn., 7 Sept. 1657. His ancestry is unproved (see *The American Genealogist*, 26:109). He was of Dorchester, Mass., 1633, and made freeman of Massachusetts Bay, 14 May 1634. He removed a year or two later to Windsor.

267. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. Windsor, 7 Oct. 1679. She m. (2)

Windsor, 5 Aug. 1658, James Eno. Her maiden name has been stated as Ferguson, without proof or probability.

268. (Capt.) Aaron Cook, bapt. Bridport, co. Dorset, England, 20 Mar. 1613/14, d. Northampton, Mass., 5 Sept. 1690, m. (1) ca. 1637 (No. 269), m. (2) Windsor, Conn., ca. 1649, Joan Denslow, who d. Northampton, Mass., Apr. 1676, m. (3) New Haven, Conn., 2 Dec. 1676, Elizabeth Nash, bapt. New Haven, 3 Jan. 1646/7, d. Northampton, 3 Sept. 1687, m. (4) Hadley, Mass., 2 Oct. 1688, Rebecca (Foote) Smith, b. ca. 1634, d. Hadley, Mass., 6 Apr. 1701, widow of Lieut. Philip Smith. Aaron Cook came over with his stepfather, Thomas Ford, probably in the *Mary and John*, 1630, and settled in Dorchester, Mass. He was son of Aaron Cooke and Elizabeth Charde who were married at Thornecombe, co. Dorset, 2 Sept. 1610; his father was buried at Bridport, 28 Dec. 1615, and his mother married at Bridport, 19 June 1616, Thomas Ford [*The American Genealogist*, 16:41-43]. He removed with Ford to Windsor, Conn., where land was granted him in 1636. He was made Lieutenant, May 1653, commanding the soldiers raised by the Colony when war with the Dutch was expected, and was called Captain as early as Mar. 1658 when he was a Trooper under Mason [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:242, 309]. He moved to Northampton, Mass., 1661, and served that town as Deputy, Apr. 1668 [*Rec. of Mass. Bay*, 4:2:362]. Governor Andros made him Major in 1687.

269. ———, d. Windsor in 1645. Her name has been stated as Mary and as Miriam, but has been seen in no record. She may possibly have been her husband's stepsister, dau. of Thomas Ford by a first wife, Joan Way.

270. (Capt.) Daniel Clark, b. England ca. 1622, d. Windsor, Conn., 8 Aug. 1710, m. (1) Windsor, 13 June 1644 (No. 271), m. (2) ca. 1689, Martha (Pitkin) Wolcott, b. ca. 1639, d. Windsor, 13 Oct. 1719, widow of Simon Wolcott and sister of William Pitkin, Esq. He was a man of good education and estate. He came to Windsor with Rev. Ephraim Huet in 1639. He served that town as Deputy, Oct. 1653, Oct. 1656, Feb., Aug. and Oct. 1657, May 1658, May and Oct. 1659, May 1661 and was elected an Assistant of the Colony, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1666, 1667; Secretary of Conn. Colony, 1658 to 1663 when he was removed, and 1665 and 1666; named as Patentee in the Royal Charter, 1662; Commissioner to treat with New Haven Colony, Aug. 1663; Commissioner on the New York Boundary, Oct. 1663; Committee member on Stonington and Indian bounds, May 1666; on Militia Committee, July 1666. He was Clerk of the Hartford County Court, May 1666. He was made Lieutenant of the Colony Troop, Mar. 1658, and Captain of the same, May 1664; a member of the Council of War, May 1676. He was Justice, 1682 and 1698. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:248, 282, 288, 300, 306, 309, 315, 334, 340, 347, 365, 378, 384, 398, 407, 410, 425, 429; 2:4, 13, 30, 33, 38, 44, 58, 284; 3:97; 4:260.]

271. Mary Newberry, bapt. Whitechurch Canonorum, co. Dorset, England, 22 Oct. 1626, d. Windsor, Conn., 29 Aug. 1688.

284. Identical with No. 136.

285. Identical with No. 137.

286. Identical with No. 264.

287. Identical with No. 265.

288. John Dean, b. probably Chard, co. Somerset, England, before 1612, possibly ca. 1602-03, d. Taunton, Mass., between 25 Apr. and 7 June 1660, m. (No. 289). He was son of William Deane of Chard, co. Somerset, England (see account in Part I).

289. Alice ———, b. England, d. Taunton, ca. 1677.

290. (Deacon) Samuel Edson, bapt. Fillongley, co. Warwick, England, 5 Sept. 1613, d. Bridgewater, Mass., 19 July 1692, m. England, ca. 1638 (No. 291). For his will and inventory, see *The Mayflower Descendant*, 34:181. He was son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Copson) Edson. Reference: Jarvis Bone-steel Edson, *Edsons in England and America* (1903). He was of Salem, Mass., by 1639, removed to Bridgewater, where he was an original proprietor and deacon of the church. He was Deputy, Nov. 1676 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 5:214], and held town offices, such as surveyor of highways.

291. Susanna [Orcutt?], b. ca. 1618, d. Bridgewater, Mass., 20 Feb. 1698/9, ae. 81.

292. Thomas Bird, b. England, ca. 1613, d. Dorchester, Mass., 8 June 1667, ae. 54, m. (no record) (No. 293). He was a tanner and settled in Dorchester as early as 1640. His will is given in *New England H. and G. Register*, 16:161; his large estate inventoried at almost £1,000, so he was a wealthy man for that period. For genealogy, see *ibid.*, 25:21.

293. Ann ———, b. England, d. Dorchester, Aug. 1673. Rev. Samuel Danforth of Roxbury noted under date of 17 Aug. 1673: "Old goody Bird of Dorchester falling down at a trap door in her own house, broke her neck & nev. spake more but 2 dayes after, died" [*ibid.*, 34:362].

294. Richard Williams, bapt. St. Mary the Virgin church, Wotton-under-Edge, co. Gloucester, England, 28 Jan. 1606/7, d. at Taunton, Mass., before 15 Sept. 1693 (date of inventory), m. Witcombe Magna, co. Gloucester, 11 Feb. 1632 (No. 295). He was son of William and Jane (Woodward) Williams of Synwell, Wotton-under-Edge. He was a tanner, came to New England 1636 or 1637, and in 1637 became one of the purchasers of Taunton, Mass. He was prominent in town and ecclesiastical affairs, and served as Deputy, Oct. 1643, Oct. 1645, June 1648, June 1650, June 1651, June 1653, June and Aug. 1654, June 1655, June 1656, June 1657, June 1659, June 1664, June 1665 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 2:63, 94, 123, 154, 168; 3:32, 49, 63, 79, 99, 115, 162; 4:60, 90]. The ancestry of himself and his wife is set forth by Winifred Lovering Holman in *The American Genealogist*, 9:136-44, 212-22; 10:20-29.

295. Frances Deighton, bapt. St. Nicholas, Gloucester, England, 1 Mar. 1611, d. Taunton, Mass., before 7 Mar. 1705/6 (will proved). She was dau. of John Deighton of Gloucester, Surgeon, by his wife Jane Bassett, the latter tracing her descent through the Lygon, Beauchamp and Stafford families from King Edward I. (See Appendix.)

296. Identical with No. 294.

297. Identical with No. 295.

298. Thomas Gilbert, b. co. Somerset, England, ca. 1612, d. England, 1676-77, m. Taunton, Mass., 23 Mar. 1639/40 (No. 299). He came with his father to Dorchester, Mass., and moved to Taunton, where he was Constable, 1648, Selectman 1648 and 1651, and Deputy, 1652. He returned to England in 1653 and remained there.

299. Joan Combe, b. Combe St. Nicholas, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1613-14, d. Taunton, 1 June 1691, ae. 77. She was dau. of Joseph and Winifred (Rossiter) Combe, and m. (1) her cousin, Hugh Rossiter.

300. Identical with No. 288.

301. Identical with No. 289.

302. Thomas Stevens is said, with his wife and dau. Katherine to have followed his son Richard from England and settled in Taunton, Mass., according to a deposition made in 1768 by a man of 82 [Bristol County Rec. 53:514].

304. Christopher Thrasher, b. England, d. Taunton, Mass., between 13 July 1678 (date of will) and June 1679 (date of probation), m. ca. 1646 (No. 305). He was an early but not original settler of Taunton.

305. Katherine ———, survived her husband.

306. Gilbert Brooks, b. England, ca. 1621, d. Rehoboth, Mass., 13 June 1695, m. (1) Scituate, Mass., 10 Sept. 1644 (No. 307), m. (2) 18 Jan. 1687/8, Sarah (Readway) Carpenter, who d. 8 Jan. 1717, widow of Samuel Carpenter. He came in the *Blessing* from London in 1635, aged 14, with his older brother William, and lived in the household of Mr. William Vassall at Scituate, Mass. He was blessed with nine daughters, recorded at Scituate 1646-62, and all survived him. He was admitted a freeman 1 June 1658 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 3:137]. He later removed to Rehoboth. His will, dated 6 June 1695, provided for his wife and gave his nine daughters equal shares, along with some specific legacies, and mentions that Bethiah Thresher had received a cow [*New England H. and G. Register*, 63: 82-83, 130-31].

307. Elizabeth Simmons, b. England, bur. Rehoboth, Mass., 17 July 1687.

320. Thomas Sanford, b. England, ca. 1608, d. Milford, Conn., between 23 Sept. 1681 (date of will) and 21 Oct. 1681 (date of inventory), m. (no record) (No. 321). He was son of Ezekiel Sanford of Hatfield Broad Oak and Stanstead Mountfitchet, co. Essex, and maternally nephew of Andrew Warner the emigrant. He came with others of the family in 1634 to

Dorchester, Mass., and removed to Milford, Conn., where he was admitted to the church 9 Jan. 1641/2.

321. Sarah ———, b. England, d. Milford, Conn., 14 May 1681.

322. William Payne, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1684, m. (1) (No. 323), m. (2) Nov. 1679, Mary (Edwards) Brown, who d. New Haven, 7 Dec. 1693, widow of Francis Brown. He was of New Haven as early as 1644. He served as Townsman, 1661, 1662, and as Constable, 1670 [*New Haven Town Rec.*, 1:479, 518; 2:267].

323. ——— ———.

324. Thomas Chubb, b. in or near Crewkerne, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1607, d. Beverly, Mass., 17 Oct. 1688, ae. 81, m. (No. 325). He was a carpenter, of Dorchester, Mass., by 1631; removed 1636 to Salem, Mass., where he lived in the section that became Beverly. His son William, with his consent, apprenticed himself to Zachariah Herrick, another carpenter, 25 Apr. 1672, was called into service for King Philip's War, and failing to return promptly when dismissed from service, suit was brought by Herrick in 1678 and various testimonies taken, including those of William's brothers, Thomas, aged about 28, and John, aged 24 or 25 [*Quarterly Courts of Essex County*, 7:21, 22].

325. Avice ——— was wife of Thomas Chubb in 1649, 1660, and 1679 [*ibid.*, 1:174; 2:226; 7:297].

326. John Plum, b. probably England, ca. 1625, appears in Dorchester, Mass., 1655, where he had two children recorded. His son John was killed in battle at Bloody Brook in 1676. He is said to have removed later in life to Rehoboth, Mass.

327. Mary ———, said to have d. Dorchester, 18 Apr. 1706, but not confirmed.

328. William Bunnell, b. England, returned there in 1654 after his wife's death, leaving his children to his wife's father to provide for, m. (No. 329).

329. Ann Wilmot, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., 1653-54.

330. Peter Mallory, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1698-99, m. in 1649 (No. 331). He settled in New Haven in 1644.

331. Mary ———, perhaps Mary Preston, bapt. Chesham, co. Buckingham, England, 13 Dec. 1629, dau. of William Preston, later of New Haven, by his first wife, Elizabeth Sale. She d. New Haven, Dec. 1690. For discussion of her possible identity, see *The American Genealogist*, 22:188-90. William Preston's English origin is shown, *ibid.*, 14:134-37, and Elizabeth Sale's in *New England H. and G. Register*, 65:63-65.

332. Henry Peck, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1651, m. (No. 333). He settled in New Haven as early as 1644.

333. Joan ———. She m. (2) Andrew Low.

334. Richard Sperry, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1698, m. (No.

335). He settled in New Haven before 1644. He was farmer for Mrs. Good-year and bought her farm 3 Jan. 1664/5 [*New Haven Town Rec.*, 1:448; 2:124, 444]. This was west of the town, partly in what is now Woodbridge, near West Rock.

335. Dennis ———, b. England, d. New Haven in 1707.

348. William Tuttle, b. England, ca. 1609, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1673, m. (No. 349). He was son of Simon and Isabel (Wells) Tootill [Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), pp. 770-75]. He emigrated with his wife and three children in 1635 in the *Planter*. He settled in Boston and removed to New Haven in 1639. Here he had a good estate and was accorded respect, but did not hold office.

349. Elizabeth ———, b. England, ca. 1612 (aged 23 in 1635 shipping list), d. New Haven, 31 Dec. 1684, ae. 76 (g.s., probably an overstatement of age).

352. Henry Cook, b. England, d. Salem, Mass., 25 Dec. 1661, m. there, June 1639 (No. 353). He was admitted a resident of Salem, 27 Nov. 1661.

353. Judith Birdsall, b. England, d. Salem, 11 Sept. 1689. She was probably sister or daughter of Henry Birdsall of Salem, whose will was proved 28 Nov. 1651, but it was not recorded and we have found nothing of his family.

354. Edward Parker, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1662, m. ca. 1646 (No. 355).

355. Elizabeth (———) Potter, b. England, d. New Haven, 28 July 1677, widow of John Potter. She m. (3) Robert Rose.

356. William Ives, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., in 1648, m. (No. 357).

357. ——— ———, whose name has often been stated as Hannah, but it appears in no known record. She m. (2) New Haven, 7 Nov. 1648, William Bassett.

358. Identical with No. 184.

359. Identical with No. 185.

360. Matthias Hitchcock, b. England, d. New Haven, Conn., Nov. 1669, m. (No. 361).

361. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. New Haven, in 1676.

362. Identical with No. 184.

363. Identical with No. 185.

366. (Sergt.) John Dickinson, b. England, ca. 1630, killed in the Falls Fight, King Philip's War, 19 May 1676, m. ca. 1647 (No. 367). He came with his father's family to Wethersfield, Conn., about 1636-37, and was made Sergeant of the Trainband there, May 1657 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:299]. He moved to Hadley, Mass., with his father in 1660.

367. Frances Foote, b. England, ca. 1629-30, d. (not found). She m. (2) ca. 1677, Francis Barnard, who d. Hadley, Mass., 3 Feb. 1698, ae. 81. Mr.

Barnard by his first wife was father of Rev. Thomas Barnard, Harvard Coll., 1679.

372. (Deacon) William Peck, b. England, ca. 1604, d. New Haven, Conn., 14 Oct. 1694, ae. 90, m. (1) probably in England (No. 373), m. (2) after 1683, Sarah (——) Holt, who d. in 1717, widow of William Holt. He came to Boston 1634, presumably on the *Hector* with the New Haven company of Governor Eaton and Rev. John Davenport, and was a deacon of the church here from 1659 until his death. His interest seems to have been more in religion and education than in civic affairs, though he served as townsman and town treasurer and on committees. He was a merchant. His eldest son was the Rev. Jeremiah Peck, his youngest settled in Lyme and was a deacon; we trace through the second son, John.

373. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. Lyme, Conn., 5 Dec. 1683, at the home of her son Joseph.

374. John Moss, b. England, ca. 1604 if age of 103 on his g.s. is believed, but more likely ca. 1609 which makes him 30 when his eldest child was born, d. Wallingford, Conn., in 1707, m. (no record) (No. 375). He was Corporal of the New Haven trainband, 1642-52, and was Deputy to the New Haven General Court, May 1664, and after the Union, to the Conn. General Court, May and Oct. 1667, May and Oct. 1668, May and Oct. 1669, May and Oct. 1670. He was an original settler of Wallingford in 1670, was continued as Deputy for that town, May 1671, May and Oct. 1672, May and Oct. 1673, Oct. 1675, May and Oct. 1676, May and Oct. 1677, Oct. 1681, May and Oct. 1682, May and Oct. 1683, May and Oct. 1684, Oct. 1686, Mar. 1687. He was also a Commissioner [Justice], 1672-82, 1684, 1686, 1687. [*New Haven Col. Rec.*, 1:76; 2:544; *New Haven Town Rec.*, 1:127; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:58, 69, 83, 94, 105, 115, 126, 136, 147, 169, 170, 184, 192, 193, 209, 221, 250, 265, 274, 276, 286, 300, 304, 318; 3:5, 27, 49, 76, 97, 106, 115, 121, 134, 139, 140, 155, 195, 214, 227, 230.]

375. ———. This wife of a prominent citizen and mother of eleven children is entirely unknown.

376. William Sedgwick, b. possibly England or Charlestown, Mass., date unknown, d. unknown, m. ca. 1666 (No. 377). He settled in Hartford, Conn., but soon left, and in 1673 his wife divorced him for desertion.

377. Elizabeth Stone, b. Hartford, Conn., ca. 1643, d. after 1695. She m. (2) John Roberts.

378. Stephen Hopkins, b. Hartford, Conn., ca. 1636-37, d. Hartford, between 28 Sept. 1689 (date of will) and 6 Nov. 1689 (date of probation), m. before 4 Mar. 1657 (No. 379). He owned a grist mill, and was townsman in 1668. [Timothy Hopkins, *Hopkins Genealogy* (1932), pp. 11-12.]

379. Dorcas Bronson, bapt. Earl's Colne, co. Essex, 19 Dec. 1633, d. Hartford, Conn., 13 May 1697.

380. (Deacon) Paul Peck, b. England, ca. 1618, d. Hartford, Conn., 23

Dec. 1695, m. (say 1641) (No. 381). He was of Hartford by 1639 and became a deacon of the church there. [Jacobus and Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), pp. 256-57.]

381. Martha Hale, bapt. Watton at Stone, co. Hertford, England, 16 Dec. 1618, d. Hartford, Conn., after 7 Mar. 1699/1700. She was dau. of John and Martha Hale, and sister of the emigrant, Samuel Hale (No. 424). [*The American Genealogist*, 38:237-39.]

382. John Baisie, b. England, d. Hartford in Aug. 1671, m. (No. 383). He was a weaver and an original proprietor of Hartford. His will, dated 14 Aug. 1671 (inventory taken 29 Aug. 1671) named his wife Elizabeth, three daughters by name including Elizabeth Peck, and grandson Paul Peck [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:179-81].

383. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. Hartford in 1673 (inventory taken 13 Dec. 1673). Her undated will named only her three daughters.

384. Robert Parke, bapt. Poslingford, co. Suffolk, England, 3 June 1580, d. Stonington, Conn., 4 Feb. 1664/5, m. (1) Semer, co. Suffolk, England, 9 Feb. 1601/2 (No. 385), m. (2) (after 30 May) 1644, Alice (Freeman) Tompson, widow of John Tompson of Little Preston, co. Northampton, England. For his career and ancestry, see Part I.

385. Martha Chaplin, bapt. Semer, co. Suffolk, England, 4 Feb. 1583/4, d. probably by 1643, dau. of William Chaplin.

390. Robert Allyn, b. England, ca. 1616, d. New London, Conn. (before 20 Sept.) 1683, m. (no record) (No. 391). He was an early settler at Salem, Mass., with his brother William, and lived in the section which became Manchester, where he was Constable in 1648. In 1651 he joined others in the settlement of Pequot (New London), Conn. In 1660 he became an original proprietor of Norwich, Conn., and was Constable there in 1669, but after 1674 returned to New London. In a deposition in 1680, he stated his age as about 64. The surname is also spelled Allen. [Waterman and Jacobus, *The Granberry Family* (1945), p. 152.]

391. Sarah ———, b. England, d. after 5 Dec. 1683.

402. William Knapp, b. England, ca. 1579, d. Watertown, Mass., 30 Aug. 1658, ae. about 80, m. England (No. 403). He was a carpenter and came over as early as 1636, perhaps a brother of Nicholas Knapp of Watertown who probably came in the Winthrop Fleet, 1630. His will in 1655 names no wife but his children. Father of No. 201 and of No. 413.

403. ——— ———, b. England, d. before 1655. She may well be the Judith Tue who m. Wormingford, co. Essex, in 1606, William Knapp. [Mary Philbrook, Philbrook Ms. genealogy, 1931.]

408. John Winter, b. England, ca. 1573, d. Watertown, Mass., 14 Apr. 1662, ae. 90, m. (No. 409). He was a tanner and appears in Watertown in 1636. His will, dated 4 Mar. 1661/2, proved 16 June 1662, names son John as well as other children in London who clearly did not emigrate with him.

If he was anywhere near as aged as indicated in his death record, he was over 60 when his son John was born, which suggests that he emigrated with a much younger second wife and child.

409. ———, b. England, d. before 1662.

410. James Cutler, b. England, ca. 1606, d. Cambridge Farms (Lexington), Mass., 17 July 1694, ae. about 88, m. (1) ca. 1634-35 (No. 411), m. (2) Watertown, 9 Mar. 1644/5, Mary (——) King, widow of Thomas King, m. (3) Phebe Page. He settled in Watertown, Mass., by 1635, and in 1649 bought land in Cambridge Farms, and removed there a little later. His will, dated 24 Nov. 1684, proved 20 Aug. 1694, named numerous children, including the daughter Hannah Winter. [Mary Walton Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, 1:198-200.]

411. Anne ———, b. England, bur. Watertown, 30 Sept. 1644. A tradition that she was sister of the first wife of John¹ Grout is probably incorrect, since the latter is identified by record as Mary Cakebread and seems to have been the only heir of her father [*ibid.*, 1:663].

412. Thomas Smith, b. England, ca. 1601, d. Watertown, Mass., 10 Mar. 1692/3, m. (No. 413). Bond's *History of Watertown* assumes that he was a son of John Smith, Sr., of Watertown, but that does not seem to be proved. Thomas with other Smiths was on the earliest list of proprietors, 1636-37. He was a carpenter. His will, dated 16 Mar. 1687/8, named wife Mary and children and grandchildren [Middlesex Probate, 8:168].

413. Mary Knapp, b. England, d. after 6 Apr. 1697 [Middlesex Deeds, 12:54]. She was dau. of William Knapp (No. 402), and was called Mary Smith in his 1655 will.

414. Richard Beech, b. England, d. Watertown, Mass., 24 Oct. 1674, m. (No. 415). He was first of Cambridge, Mass., by 1635, but shortly moved to Watertown.

415. Mary ———.

418. George Hubbard, b. England, d. Middletown, Conn., 16 Mar. 1684/5, m. ca. 1640 (No. 419). He was in Hartford by 1640, and in 1654 became one of the founders of Middletown. He must be distinguished from his contemporary of identical name who lived successively in Wethersfield, Milford, and Guilford. [Mary Lovering Holman, *Stevens-Miller Ancestry*, pp. 331-32.] His will remembered his wife, daughter Mary "Rany," and others [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:325].

419. Elizabeth Watts, b. England, ca. 1622, d. Middletown, ca. 1702.

422. Jeremy Adams, b. England, ca. 1605, d. Hartford, Conn., 11 Aug. 1683, m. (1) ca. 1637 (No. 423), m. (2) after 1678, Rebecca (Fletcher) Warner, b. 1638, d. Middletown, Conn., 27 Jan. 1714/15. He came to Cambridge, Mass., 1632, and to Hartford, 1636, where he was an inn-keeper. [Arthur Adams, *Jeremy Adams and his Descendants* (1955), pp. 2-5.]

423. Rebecca Taylor, b. England, d. Hartford, ca. 1678, m. (1) Walter

Basden, (2) Cranbrook, Kent, 24 June 1628, Samuel Greenhill, with whom she came to Hartford, and (3) (No. 422). [*New England H. and G. Register*, 110:318; letter 1960 of Sir Anthony Wagner to Dr. Herbert F. Seversmith.]

424. Samuel Hale, bapt. Watton at Stone, co. Hertford, England, 1 July 1615, d. at Glastonbury, Conn., 9 Nov. 1693, m. (1) by 1643 (No. 425), m. (2) after 1683, Phebe (Bracy) (Dickinson) Rose, who d. Wethersfield, Conn., 19 Jan. 1711/12, widow of Joseph Dickinson of Northfield, Mass., and of John Rose, Sr., of Branford and East Haven, Conn. He came to New England about 1634 with his brother Thomas and sister Martha (No. 381). He was son of John and Martha Hale [*The American Genealogist*, 38:237-39]. He came to Hartford, Conn., probably in 1635, and he and his brother Thomas both volunteered for service in the Pequot War, 1637, for which they both received colonial land grants in 1671 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:151, 162]. He moved from Hartford to Wethersfield by 1643 and was Selectman, 1647. In 1651 he moved to Norwalk, Conn., and served that town as Deputy, Oct. 1656, Feb. and Oct. 1657, May and Oct. 1660, but returned in 1661 to Wethersfield and was Deputy for that town, May 1665 [*ibid.*, 1:283, 288, 306, 347, 354; 2:13]. He moved to the southern part of the town which shortly before his death became Glastonbury.

425. Mary Smith, b. England, ca. 1634, d. perhaps ca. 1682.

426. (Sergt.) John Nott, b. England, d. Wethersfield, Conn., 25 Jan. 1681/2, m. (no record) (No. 427). He was a joiner and settled in Wethersfield by 1636. He served in the Pequot War, 1637, for which he was granted 50 acres in 1670; Sergeant of the Wethersfield Trainband, May 1657; Deputy to the Conn. General Court, May and Oct. 1662, May and Oct. 1663, May and Oct. 1664, Oct. 1665, May and Oct. 1666, May and Oct. 1667, May and Oct. 1668, May and Oct. 1669, May and Oct. 1670, May and Oct. 1671, Oct. 1674 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:299, 378, 384, 399, 409, 425, 431; 2:24, 31, 47, 58, 69, 82, 94, 105, 115, 127, 133, 136, 147, 159, 235].

427. Ann ———, b. England, d. after 1682.

430. John Bidwell, b. England, d. Hartford, Conn., in 1687, m. by 1645-46 (No. 431). He was a very early settler in Hartford, and possibly brother of Richard Bidwell who settled early in Windsor and died soon. He and his wife joined the Second Church in Hartford in 1670. His inventory, taken 4 June 1687, showed a comfortable estate.

431. Sarah Wilcox, b. ca. 1618, bur. Hartford, 15 Jan. 1689/90.

434. John Kirby, bapt. Rowington, co. Warwick, England, 4 Jan. 1624/5, d. Middletown, Conn., Apr. 1677, m. ca. 1644 (No. 435). He was son of Humphrey Kirby. He was probably the "Jo Kerbie," aged 12, who came in the *Hopewell* which sailed 11 Sept. 1635. In Aug. 1643 he was registered at Plymouth as able to bear arms. By 1645 he was in Hartford and by 1647 had settled in Wethersfield. In 1654 he moved to Middletown. [Ernest Flagg, *Founding of New England*, p. 275.]

435. Elizabeth [Hinds ?].

436. (Dr.) Thomas Starr, bapt. Ashford, co. Kent, England, 31 Dec. 1615, d. Charlestown, Mass., 26 Nov. 1658, m. (No. 437). He came to New England with his father in 1634 and studied medicine under him. He was appointed Chirurgeon, 17 May 1637, for service in the Pequot War [*Mass. Bay Col. Rec.*, 1:197]; and for this service his grandson Benjamin Starr, son of Comfort, secured a grant from Massachusetts of 400 acres [*New England H. and G. Register*, 91:72-73, 286-87; Worcester County Deeds, 5:326]. He settled first at Cambridge, Mass., removed 1638 to Duxbury, 1640 to Yarmouth, and soon after to Charlestown, Mass., where he was clerk of the writs not long before his death.

437. Rachel ———, b. (not found), d. after 5 Sept. 1666. She m. (2) John Hicks of Hempstead, Long Island.

438. Joseph Weld, b. Sudbury, co. Suffolk, England, ca. 1598, d. Roxbury, Mass., 7 Oct. 1646, m. (1) England, ca. 1622, Elizabeth ———, b. ca. 1600, bur. Roxbury, Oct. 1638, m. (2) Roxbury, 20 Apr. 1639 (No. 439). He was son of Edmund and Amy (Dereslye?) Weld. He came to New England about 1633 and became a wealthy merchant of Roxbury, where he was Selectman. He was a member of the Ancient and Honourable Artillery Company and was chosen its first Ensign, 1638; Captain of the Roxbury Trainband, 1636; Deputy to the General Court, 1641, 1643, 1644. [John William Linzee, *Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913).]

439. Barbara Clapp, b. (not found), d. Boston, Mass., 15 Apr. 1655. She m. (2) soon after 24 Aug. 1647, Anthony Stoddard. She was niece of Edward Clapp and probably dau. of Nicholas Clapp.

440. Richard Hall, b. England, ca. 1620, d. Middletown, Conn., 27 Mar. 1691, ae. about 71, m. ca. 1645 (No. 441). He was a weaver, removed with his father from Hartford to Middletown, and left a good estate.

441. Mary ———, b. England, d. Middletown, 30 Mar. 1691.

442. (Sergt.) William Cornwell, b. England, d. Middletown, Conn., 21 Feb. 1677/8, m. (1) Joan ———, who d. without issue, probably at Roxbury, m. (2) ca. 1639 (No. 443). He came to Roxbury, Mass., 1634, and removed to Hartford, Conn., and later to Middletown, where births of his eight children by wife Mary are entered. He is called Sergeant at Arms in Hartford records, in 1639; had service in the Pequot War, 1637; and was still called Sergeant in the Colony records in 1664. He was Deputy for Middletown, May 1654, Oct. 1664 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:256, 431].

443. Mary ———. In 1665 Winthrop mentioned her in his Medical Journal and stated that she came over with Mrs. Hamlin.

444. George Allen, b. England, bur. Sandwich, Mass., 2 May 1648, m. (not found). He came in 1635 with wife Catharine and children, settled in Weymouth, Mass., and in 1637 was an original settler in Sandwich, Mass., where he was Constable in 1639. He was Deputy to the Plymouth General

Court, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1644 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 1:155; 2:16, 40, 75].

445. ———, perhaps Catharine, but George Allen may have had children by two wives.

446. John Hill, b. England, d. Guilford, Conn., 8 June 1689, m. (1) (No. 447), m. (2) Saybrook, Conn., 3 Sept. 1673, Catharine (——) Chalker, widow of Alexander Chalker.

447. Frances ———, b. England, d. Guilford, May 1673.

448. William Heacock, b. England, d. Farmington, Conn., between 1645 and 1650.

449. Elizabeth ———, who m. (2) William Adams.

450. Thomas Upson, b. England, d. Farmington, Conn., 19 July 1655, m. Hartford, Conn., 23 Jan. 1645/6 (No. 451). He was early of Hartford and an original settler of Farmington, Conn. [*Upson Family in America*, 1940].

451. Elizabeth Fuller, b. England, d. Waterbury, Conn., before 1690. She m. (2) Edmund Scott of Farmington and Waterbury.

452. Robert Plumb, bapt. Ridgewell, co. Essex, England, 30 Dec. 1617, d. Milford, Conn., 13 May 1655, m. Milford, 9 Jan. 1642/3 (No. 453). He came with his father to Wethersfield, Conn., but joined the early settlers of Milford, Conn.

453. Mary Baldwin, bapt. Aston Clinton, co. Bucks, England, 28 Feb. 1623/4, d. Milford, Conn., 1 Feb. 1707/8. She m. (2) Milford, 16 Mar. 1676, William East. She was dau. of Nos. 480 and 481.

454. John Norton, b. England, d. Farmington, Conn., in 1711, m. (1) (no record) (No. 455), m. (2) perhaps 1653-54, Elizabeth ———, who d. Branford, Conn., 6 Nov. 1657, m. (3) in 1658, Elizabeth ———, who d. Farmington, 5 Nov. 1702. He was of Branford, by 1645, moved 1658 to Farmington, where he joined the church in Oct. 1661. He must of course have been considerably older than the John son of Richard bapt. St. Michael's Cornhill, London, 5 June 1628, with whom he has been falsely identified [*New England H. and G. Register*, 53:87; *The American Genealogist*, 16:112].

455. Dorothy ———, b. England, d. Branford, Conn., 24 Feb. 1652/3.

456. Walter Gaylord, b. England, ca. 1626, d. Windsor, Conn., 9 Aug. 1689, m. (1) Hartford, Conn., 29 Apr. 1648 (No. 457), m. (2) Windsor, 22 Mar. 1657/8, Sarah Rockwell, who d. Windsor, 7 Aug. 1683. [*The American Genealogist*, 30:202.]

457. Mary Stebbing, b. England, ca. 1630, d. Windsor, 29 June 1657.

458. (Capt.) John Stanley, b. England, 1624, d. Farmington, Conn., 19 Dec. 1706, ae. 82 (g.s.), m. (1) Hartford, Conn., 5 Dec. 1645 (No. 459), m. (2) 20 Apr. 1663, Sarah Fletcher, bapt. Milford, Conn., 31 Oct. 1641, d. Farmington, 15 May 1713. His father dying on the passage, 1634, he was raised by his uncle, Thomas Stanley, in Cambridge, Mass., and Hart-

ford, Conn. He served in the Pequot War 1637, and was an original settler in Farmington, Conn. He served Farmington as Deputy, May 1659, May and Oct. 1664, May and Oct. 1665, May and Oct. 1666, May and Oct. 1667, May 1668, May and Oct. 1669, May 1670, May and Oct. 1671, Oct. 1673, May 1674, Oct. 1676, Oct. 1678, May and Oct. 1679, May and Oct. 1680, May and Oct. 1681, May and Oct. 1682, May, Oct. and Nov. 1683, May and July 1684, May and Oct. 1685, May, July and Oct. 1686, Jan., Mar., May and Oct. 1687, June, Sept. and Oct. 1689, May and Oct. 1690, May, July, Oct. and Nov. 1691, May and Sept. 1693, May and Oct. 1695, May and Oct. 1696. He was made Ensign of the Farmington Trainband, Oct. 1674, Lieutenant of the Hartford County Troop, Aug. and Oct. 1675, and Captain of the same, Jan. 1676, for service in King Philip's War. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:334, 425, 431; 2:14, 24, 31, 46, 58, 70, 82, 105, 116, 127, 147, 159, 209, 221, 230, 238, 267, 286, 347, 364, 400, 458; 3:16, 26, 36, 48, 66, 75, 86, 97, 106, 115, 121, 134, 139, 151, 168, 181, 194, 207, 211, 214, 223, 227, 230, 248, 251, 254; 4:2, 9, 23, 33, 42, 53, 55, 64, 92, 102, 138, 148, 158, 174.] He was also Commissioner [Justice] for Hartford County, 1689-97. [Ernest Flagg, *Founding of New England* (1927), pp. 272-73.]

459. Sarah Scott, b. England, d. Farmington, 26 June 1661.

460. Identical with No. 448.

461. Identical with No. 449.

462. David Carpenter, b. England, d. Farmington, Conn., 22 Jan. 1650/1, m. (No. 463). His antecedents have not been learned, but he was an early settler in Farmington. His will, made 20 Jan. 1650/1, gave to his wife Elizabeth "the Celler that I live in and all my Household Stuff and half my Estate abroad," the other half of his estate abroad to his children, and appointed as overseer, "my Master," John White of Hartford. The inventory was small, but apparently he was an heir to property in England. [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:103.]

463. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. Farmington, Conn., between 14 Apr. 1694 (date of codicil) and 26 Apr. 1694 (date of inventory). She m. (2) ca. 1652, George Orvis, and (3) ca. 1666, Richard Bronson.

464. John Warner, b. England, ca. 1615, d. Farmington, Conn., between 14 Mar. 1678/9 (date of will) and 4 Dec. 1679 (date of probation), m. probably ca. 1640 (No. 465). He sailed in the *Increase*, 15 Apr. 1635, aged 20, seemingly attached to the household of Matthew Marvin. He joined the early Hartford settlers and served 1637 in the Pequot War. He was granted a lot in Soldiers' Field, Hartford, and in 1687 land was ordered set out to his heirs, also for this service [*Coll. Conn. Hist. Society*, 14:172, 193-94; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:161; 3:244]. He early left Hartford for Farmington, but did not join the church there until 15 Mar. 1656/7. [N. Grier Parke, *An-*

cestry of Lorenzo Ackley and Emma Arabella Bosworth (1960), pp. 220-22.]

465. Margaret ———, b. England, d. Farmington after 1 Mar. 1679/80. [Note that Ann Norton was not wife of No. 464, as often misstated, but of John Warner son of Andrew.]

468. Thomas Richards, b. England, d. Hartford, Conn., before Feb. 1639/40, when the Hartford allotment was recorded to his widow. He had arrived there by 1637, and shortly died.

469. ——— ———, b. England, d. Hartford before 12 June 1671 (date of inventory). This good woman is always referred to as "Widow Richards," so we are deprived of even her first name. Left with four children to raise in a primitive environment, and an estate from her husband valued at only a bit over £38, she still left over £24 to be divided between her children [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:146, 226].

470. John Andrews, b. England, ca. 1616, d. Farmington, Conn., between 9 Nov. 1681 (date of will) and 2 Mar. 1681/2 (date of probation), m. ca. 1642 (No. 471). He was a very early settler of Farmington, of which he became Constable in 1661. [Alfred Andrews, *Gen. Hist. of John and Mary Andrews* (1872); *The American Genealogist*, 35:83-85.] Identical with Ancestor Table II, No. 130.

471. Mary ———, b. England, d. Farmington, May 1694. Identical with Ancestor Table II, No. 131.

472. (Elder) John Strong, b. probably near Taunton, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1608, d. Northampton, Mass., 14 Apr. 1699 in 92nd year; m. (1) ca. 1631-32 (No. 473), m. (2) ca. 1635-36, Abigail Ford, bapt. Bridport, co. Dorset, England, 8 Oct. 1619, d. Northampton, Mass., 6 July 1688. By family account, he was son of Richard Strong of Taunton, England. He came over with wife and child, and his wife's brothers, John and Walter Dean, in 1635, and almost immediately lost his wife. He was first at Dorchester, Mass., but in 1638 moved with the Deans to Taunton, Mass. Here he was Constable in 1639, and served as Committee [Deputy] to the Plymouth General Court, June 1641, June 1642, and June, Aug. and Oct. 1643, and was elected, but absent Mar. 1643/4 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 1:53, 105, 116, 125; 2:16, 40, 57, 59, 63, 68]. By 1648 he had followed his father-in-law, Thomas Ford, to Windsor, Conn., and in 1659 both removed to Northampton, Mass. There he was ordained ruling elder of the church, 13 May 1663. [Jacobus, *The Waterman Family* (1939), 1:641-43.]

473. Margery Deane, b. England, d. probably Dorchester, Mass., ca. 1634-35. She was dau. of William Deane of Southchard in the parish of Chard, co. Somerset, England.

476. Jonathan Gillett, b. probably Chaffcombe, co. Somerset, England, ca. 1610, d. Windsor, Conn., 23 Aug. 1677, m. St. Andrew's, Colyton, co. Devon, England, 29 Mar. 1634 (No. 477). He and his brother Nathan (No.

128) migrated, perhaps on the *Mary and John*, 1630, and settled in Dorchester, Mass. He went back to England and returned with his bride, as we know from a Bible entry written by his son. He was made a freeman of Massachusetts Bay, 6 May 1635, but the next year came with the Warham party to Windsor, Conn. He was son of Rev. William Gillett of Chaffcombe. [*The American Genealogist*, 15:208-17.]

477. Mary Dolbere or Dolbiar, bapt. Colyton, co. Devon, 7 June 1607, d. Windsor, Conn., 5 Jan. 1685/6, dau. of Rawkey and Mary (Michell) Dolbere.

478. Michael Taintor, b. England, d. Branford, Conn., before 20 Mar. 1672/3 (date of inventory), m. by 1649 (No. 479). He was probably at Wethersfield and perhaps at Fairfield with his father, but settled in Branford, which he represented as Deputy, May 1670, May 1672 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:127, 169].

479. Elizabeth Rose, b. England, ca. 1621, d. Branford, 22 July 1659.

480. Sylvester Baldwin, b. ca. 1595, d. on shipboard, June or July 1638, m. England, ca. 1620 (No. 481). Second son of Sylvester and Joan (Wells) Baldwin, of Cholesbury, co. Bucks, and younger brother of Henry Baldwin of the Manor of Dundridge, Aston Clinton, he sailed with his family on the ship *Martin* in 1638 and died on the passage. English ancestry is found in Charles C. Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy* (1881), pp. 20-75, and Herbert F. Seversmith, *Colonial Families*, 1:227-68.

481. Sarah ———, b. England, bur. Milford, Conn., 13 Nov. 1669, m. (2) Capt. John Astwood. She came to New Haven with a comfortable estate, and after her remarriage moved to Milford.

488. Richard Treat, bapt. Pitminster, co. Somerset, England, 28 Aug. 1584, d. Wethersfield, Conn., before 3 Mar. 1669/70 (date of inventory), m. Pitminster, 27 Apr. 1615 (No. 489). He was son of Robert and Honora (——) Trott, as the name was most often written in the English records (see John Harvey Treat, *Treat Family*, 1893). He emigrated after June 1637 and was living in Wethersfield by 1641. Here he was one of the leading citizens. He served as Deputy, Apr. and Sept. 1644, Apr., Sept. and Dec. 1645, Apr. and Oct. 1646, May and Sept. 1647, May and Sept. 1648, May and Sept. 1649, May and Oct. 1650, May and Sept. 1651, May and Sept. 1652, May and Sept. 1653, May and Sept. 1654, May and Oct. 1655, May 1656, Feb., May and Oct. 1657, and as Assistant of Connecticut Colony from 1658 to 1665. He was named as a Patentee of the Royal Charter of the Colony in 1662. [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:103, 111, 124, 130, 138, 145, 149, 157, 163, 166, 185, 195, 207, 212, 218, 224, 231, 235, 240, 246, 256, 264, 278, 281, 288, 297, 306, 314, 334, 347, 365, 378, 384, 398, 425; 2:4.] His son, Major Robert Treat, was Commander-in-Chief in King Philip's War, and Governor of the Colony for many years.

489. Alice Gaylard, bapt. Pitminster, co. Somerset, England, 10 May 1594, d. Wethersfield after 1670, daughter of Hugh Gaylard.

490. Thomas Coleman, b. England, ca. 1598, bur. Hadley, Mass., 1 Oct. 1674, ae. 76, m. (1) England (No. 491), m. (2) ca. 1645, Frances (——) Wells, who d. Hadley, 16 Mar. 1678, not as often stated widow of a Hugh Wells [*The American Genealogist*, 28:227-35]. Coleman was a very early settler of Wethersfield, Conn., and served as Deputy, Oct. 1650, May 1651, May and Sept. 1652, May and Sept. 1653, May and Sept. 1654, Oct. 1655, May 1656, and on the War Committee for the town, Oct. 1654 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:212, 218, 231, 235, 240, 246, 256, 264, 278, 281]. He became involved in the church controversy and in 1659 joined Governor Webster and others in the plans to remove to Hadley, of which he was a founder. He was made Constable, 1661 [Judd, *Hist. of Hadley*, p. 70].

491. ———, probably d. Wethersfield ca. 1641-42.

492. Rev. Peter Bulkeley, b. Odell, co. Bedford, England, 31 Jan. 1582/3, d. Concord, Mass., 9 Mar. 1658/9, m. (1) Goldington, co. Bedford, 12 Apr. 1613, Jane Allen, bapt. Goldington, 13 Jan. 1587/8, bur. Odell, 8 Dec. 1626, m. (2) early in Apr. 1635 (No. 493). He was the eleventh and youngest child of Rev. Edward Bulkeley, D.D., by his wife Olive Irby, and his ancestry has been traced through many gentry and baronial families. He received the degree of B.A. from St. John's, Cambridge, 1604/5, M.A., 1608, was ordained deacon and priest, June 1608, was Canon of Lichfield, 1609, and University preacher, 1610. He was instituted Rector at Odell, upon his father's retirement, 12 Jan. 1609/10. He became more and more attracted to Puritan ideals, and in 1634 he was suspended and about to lose his incumbency. His eldest son Edward was sent to New England, and in Apr. and May 1635 Mr. Bulkeley, a number of his children, and his recently married second wife, signed up to embark on two ships then about to sail. After a temporary stay in Cambridge, Mass., Mr. Bulkeley led in the founding of Concord, Mass., which he served as minister until his death. [Jacobus, *Bulkeley Genealogy* (1933), pp. 92-111.]

493. Grace Chetwood, b. ca. 1602, d. New London, Conn., 21 Apr. 1669. She was dau. of Sir Richard Chetwood by his second wife, Dorothy Needham, of gentry and baronial descent, including a number of royal lines. She was niece of Sir Robert Needham, who was created Viscount Kilmorey in 1625.

494. (Rev.) Charles Chauncy, bapt. Yardley, co. Hertford, England, 5 Nov. 1592, d. Cambridge, Mass., 19 Feb. 1671/2, in 80th year, m. 17 Mar. 1629/30 (No. 495). He was son of George Chauncy, Esq., of New Place and Yardleybury, co. Hertford, by his second wife, Agnes Welsh, and great-uncle of Sir Henry Chauncy, author of the *History of Hertfordshire*. He was educated at Westminster School, and was graduated at Trinity College,

Cambridge, B.A., 1613, M.A., 1617, B.D., 1624. He acquired note as a scholar and writer of Latin verses. After a short period at Marston St. Lawrence, he was Vicar of Ware, co. Hertford, 1627 to 1634, when he was oppressed by Archbishop Laud for his nonconformist views, imprisoned, and recanted—an act for which he never forgave himself. He emigrated late in 1637, preached a time at Plymouth, and was minister at Scituate, 1641 to 1654. He was preparing to return to England when offered the presidency of Harvard College. He was inaugurated as second president, 29 Nov. 1654, and held that post until his death.

495. Catharine Eyre, b. England, ca. 1601, d. Cambridge, Mass., 24 Jan. 1667/8, ae. 66. She was dau. of Robert Eyre, Esq., a barrister at law, of Wiltshire, by his wife, Ann, dau. of John Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells. Distinguished ancestry has been adduced for her as well as for her husband, as both belonged to gentry families.

496. (Corp.) Henry Botsford, bapt. Sundon, co. Bedford, England, 15 June 1608, d. Milford, Conn., between 1 Feb. 1685/6 (date of will) and 15 Apr. 1686 (date of inventory), m. perhaps New Haven or Milford, ca. 1639-40 (No. 497). He has been identified as probably son of Edward and Alice (Prior) Botsford of Chalgrave and Sundon, co. Bedford. He was an original proprietor of Milford, 1639, and one of the six non-church members allowed to be freemen 20 Nov. 1639; he did not join the church until 1644. He held town offices and was one of the original proprietors of Derby in 1670, though he did not remove there. He was appointed Corporal of the New Haven Colony Troop raised June 1654 [*New Haven Col. Rec.*, 2:109]. [Jacobus, *Botsford-Marble Ancestral Lines* (1933); *The American Genealogist*, 14:58-76.]

497. Elizabeth ———, b. England, survived her husband, d. probably 1690-91.

498. Timothy Baldwin, b. probably Cholesbury, co. Buckingham, England, ca. 1617, d. Milford, Conn., 17 Jan. 1664/5 according to the church record, apparently an error, as his will was dated 31 Jan. 1664/5 (it was proved 2 Mar. 1664/5), m. (1) by 1642 (No. 499), m. (2) Mary (——) Mapham, who d. in 1676, widow of John Mapham; she m. (3) Mr. Thomas Topping. He was son of Richard and Isabel Baldwin of Cholesbury, came to New England with his brothers Nathaniel and Joseph, and was an original settler of Milford.

499. Mary Welles, b. England, ca. 1618, d. Milford, Conn., 21 July 1647. Her identity and the evidence for it was first set forth in Jacobus, *Botsford-Marble Ancestral Lines* (1933), pp. 28-37, and has been accepted by the Connecticut Society, Colonial Dames of America.

500. Joseph Peck, b. England, d. Milford, Conn., 26 Feb. 1700/1, m. (1) New Haven, 12 Sept. 1650 (No. 501), m. (2) Mary Richards, dau. of Thomas

Richards (No. 468). He took the oath of fidelity at New Haven, 1 July 1644, and was made freeman, 14 May 1649 [*New Haven Col. Rec.*, 1:139, 456]. Very probably he was related to Henry Peck; in 1650 he moved to Milford.

501. Alice (Heath) Burwell, b. England, d. Milford, 19 Dec. 1666. She m. (1) Minsden Chapel, Hitchin, co. Hertford, England, 24 June 1635, as his second or third wife, John Burwell, with whom she emigrated about 1638 and settled in Milford. Burwell d. there, 17 Aug. 1649. Alice was probably considerably older than Joseph Peck. [N. Grier Parke, *Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier Parke and his wife Ann Elizabeth Gildersleeve* (1959), pp. 64-66.]

502. Nicholas Camp, b. England, ca. 1630, d. Milford, Conn., 10 June 1706 in 77th year (g.s.), m. (1) ca. 1651 (No. 503), m. (2) after 1689, Mehitabel (Gunn) Fenn, bapt. Milford, 2 May 1641, d. after 1706, widow of Benjamin Fenn. He served as Deputy for Milford, Oct. 1670, May and Oct. 1671, May and Oct. 1672, and probably was the Mr. Campe of Milford who was recommended to Andros for Sheriff in 1688 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 2:136, 147, 160, 169, 184; 3:452].

503. Sarah (Beard) Brisco, b. England, d. Milford in Aug. 1689. She m. (1) by 1646, Nathaniel Brisco, who d. Milford ca. 1649-50, by whom she had two sons.

504. William Smith, b. England, after 1600, d. Jamaica, N. Y., after Jan. 1663/4 and before 1670, m. (No. 505). He was a magistrate in Weymouth, Mass., 1638-43, and was of Rehoboth, Mass., about 1643-51. He then removed to Huntington, L. I., N. Y., where he was a magistrate in 1661. He finally moved to Jamaica, where house lots were granted to him and his son Nehemiah, 11 Jan. 1663/4. [*The American Genealogist*, 25:70-72.]

505. Magalen ———, b. England, d. before 30 Sept. 1684. She m. (2) by 1670, Capt. Richard Olmstead of Norwalk, Conn.

506. Identical with No. 498.

507. Identical with No. 499.

542. Thomas Newberry, bapt. Yarcombe, co. Devon, England, 10 Nov. 1594, d. Dorchester, Mass., ca. Dec. 1636, m. (1) ca. 1619 (No. 543), m. (2) Jane ———, who m. (2) Rev. John Warham. He was son of Richard and Grace (Matthew) Newberry of Yarcombe, and a long line of descent is given in J. Gardner Bartlett, *Newberry Genealogy*. He had an excellent education and inherited a good estate, and in 1626 occupied a property called "Coweleyes" in Marshwood, co. Dorset. He turned Puritan when a young man and sailed for New England in Apr. 1634. He settled in Dorchester and was admitted freeman of Mass. Bay, 3 Sept. 1634. His social standing gave him the prefix of respect, "Mr.," in the records, and from the start he was prominent in public affairs, being chosen Selectman 28 Oct. 1634. He was Deputy to the General Court, Mar. and May 1635 [*Rec. of Mass. Bay*, 1:135, 149, 369]. He was active in planning the settlement of

Windsor, Conn., and after his untimely death, his widow and children removed there.

543. Joan Dabinott, b. probably Yarcombe, co. Devon, ca. 1600, d. England, ca. 1629, dau. of Christopher Dabinott.

596. John Gilbert, bapt. Bridgwater, co. Somerset, England, 30 Aug. 1580, d. Taunton, Mass., in 1657, m. (1) Bridgwater, 17 Jan. 1602/3, Mary Street, bapt. Taunton, co. Somerset, 22 Mar. 1578/9, probably bur. Bridgwater, 25 Oct. 1605, m. (2) perhaps at Bristol, England, Sept. 1606 (No. 597), m. (3) in or after 1620, Winifred (Rossiter) Combe, b. ca. 1590, d. Taunton, Mass., in or after 1663, widow of Joseph Combe. He was son of Giles and Joan (Pearce) Gilbert of Bridgwater. He was an early settler of Dorchester, Mass., and may have come in the *Mary and John* in 1630. He and his son Thomas were among the founders of Taunton, and he served as Deputy, June 1639 [*Plymouth Col. Rec.*, 1:126]. A fine account of this family is found in *Gilberts of New England* (1959), edited by Geoffrey Gilbert.

597. Alice Hopkins, b. England, bur. Bridgwater, England, 25 Apr. 1618, dau. of Thomas Hopkins of Bristol.

658. Benjamin Wilmot, b. England, ca. 1590, d. New Haven, Conn., 18 Aug. 1669, m. (No. 659).

659. Ann ———, b. England, d. New Haven, 7 Oct. 1668.

732. (Deacon) Nathaniel Dickinson, b. England, d. Hadley, Mass., 16 June 1676, m. ca. 1629 (No. 733). He came with wife and three children in 1634 to Watertown, Mass., and removed ca. 1636-37 to Wethersfield, Conn., where he served as Town Clerk and townsman. He was Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Apr. and Oct. 1646, May and Sept. 1647, May and Dec. 1648, May and Sept. 1649, May and Sept. 1650, May and Sept. 1651, May and Sept. 1652, May and Sept. 1653, Sept. 1654, May and Oct. 1655, and May 1656; and was on the War Committee for Wethersfield, May 1653 and Oct. 1654 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:138, 145, 149, 157, 163, 170, 185, 195, 207, 211, 218, 224, 231, 235, 240, 243, 246, 264, 274, 278, 281]. In 1659 he was a leader in the plans for the settlement of Hadley, where he was the first Recorder, and deacon; he removed to Hatfield for a few years, but returned to Hadley. Fred Dickinson, *Descendants of Thomas Dickinson* (1897) gives a long English pedigree for Nathaniel Dickinson, repeated in *The Ancestry of William Francis Joseph Boardman* (1906), pp. 248-50, on which it is unwise to comment until record evidence is set forth to establish the parentage of Nathaniel Dickinson. The generations in this pedigree are extraordinarily short, and names of wives and year dates of marriage are stated for ten generations back of Nathaniel, to 1376, which is enough to excite the suspicion of any genealogist familiar with records of the period involved.

733. Anna ———, no data.

734. Nathaniel Foote, b. England, ca. 1593, d. Wethersfield, Conn., be-

fore 20 Nov. 1644 (date of inventory), m. England, ca. 1615 (No. 735). He was son of Robert and Joan (Brooke) Foote of Shalford, co. Essex, and a first cousin of Sir Thomas Foote, Knight and Baronet, Lord Mayor of London. His brother, Joshua Foote, and nephew, Joshua Hewes, also emigrated, settling at Roxbury, Mass. [Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, 2:1275-86.] Nathaniel came with his wife and children and settled in Watertown, Mass. He was made a freeman of Mass. Bay, 3 Sept. 1634. He was an original settler of Wethersfield, which he represented as Deputy, Sept. and Nov. 1641, Apr. 1644 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:67, 69, 103]. His inventory shows that he was a man of large means, with a valuation of over £800.

735. Elizabeth Deming, b. England, ca. 1595, d. of Wethersfield, Conn., 28 July 1683. She m. (2) ca. 1646, Gov. Thomas Welles (No. 998), who moved from Hartford to Wethersfield and d. there 14 Jan. 1659/60, his will making good provision for her. She left a will in which she remembered her "daughter Barnard & her children."

752. (Maj.-Gen.) Robert Sedgwick, bapt. Woburn, co. Bedford, England, 6 May 1613, d. Jamaica, W. I., 24 May 1656, m. (No. 753). He was son of William and Elizabeth (Howe) Sedgwick of Woburn. He emigrated 1635 in the *Truelove*, called 24 in the shipping list. He joined the church in Charlestown, Mass., with his wife, 27 Feb. 1636/7, and was made freeman 9 Mar. 1636/7. He was chosen Captain for Charlestown, Mass., 1636/7, and a member of the Military Company of the Massachusetts, Mar. 1638/9, and commander of the fort at Castle Island, June 1641. He received a colony grant of 200 acres, June 1639. He served as Deputy, Apr., May and Nov. 1637, Mar. and May 1638, Mar., May and Sept. 1639, May and Oct. 1640, June 1641, June 1642, May 1643, Mar. and May 1644, May 1648, May 1649. From 1644 on, he is regularly referred to as "Major" in the records, and was appointed Major-General, May 1652. [*Mass. Bay Col. Rec.*, 1:190, 191, 194, 205, 220, 227, 250, 256, 262, 270, 288, 301, 318, 332; 2:22, 33, 55, 66, 238, 264; 3:258.] He was called into military service by Oliver Cromwell, with John Leverett (afterwards Governor) as his second, and dispatched to the island of Jamaica, recently conquered by the English, and here he died. A letter written by him in Nov. 1655 from Jamaica begged leave to come to London and recommended his wife and five children to the kindness of the "Lord Protector," an appeal which was disregarded. English data is found in *New England H. and G. Register*, 42:67-69, 184-85.

753. Joanna Blake, b. England, d. there after 1667. She was daughter of William Blake, linen draper, of Andover, co. Southampton, by his wife Dorothy [*ibid.*, 70:366-67]. She m. (2) Rev. Thomas Allen of Norwich, England, whose first wife was Anna, widow of John Harvard, founder of the College.

754. Rev. Samuel Stone, bapt. Hertford, co. Hertford, England, 30 July

1602, d. Hartford, Conn., 20 July 1663, m. (1) England, ——— sometimes called Rebecca (but no evidence for the name seen), who d. Hartford, Conn., in 1640 (of melancholy according to a letter of Hooker), m. (2) before July 1641 (No. 755). He matriculated 1620 at Emanuel College, Cambridge, A.B. 1623, A.M. 1627, and probably was curate at Stisted, co. Essex, 1627-30. He came in the *Griffin* with Cotton, Hooker, and others of note, arriving at Boston 4 Sept. 1633. At Cambridge, Mass., Hooker became pastor, and Stone teacher, of the church, and in 1636 they became the ministerial founders of Hartford. In the Pequot War he served as Chaplain, for which his widow and son received a land grant shortly after his death; and in Oct. 1662 he was one of the Conn. commissioners to treat with New Haven Colony [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:388, 413]. After Hooker's death, he became involved in a bitter controversy with some of his parishioners, as a result of which Governor Webster and others removed from town. He was son of John Stone of Hertford by his wife, a daughter of Rev. Richard Rogers of Wethersfield, co. Essex, hence he was nephew of the Rev. Ezekiel Rogers of Rowley, co. York, and Rowley, Mass., whose will in 1660 left him a large legacy [*The American Genealogist*, 36:33-35].

755. Elizabeth Allen, of Boston, b. (not known), d. Hartford, early in 1681/2. She m. (2) George Gardner, who came from Salem, Mass., to Hartford. Her will, dated 16 June 1681, probated 2 Mar. 1681/2, named son Samuel Stone, dau. Elizabeth Roberts, grandsons Samuel Sedgwick and John Roberts, and the three married daus. of Rev. Samuel Stone (by his first wife) [*Manwaring's Digest*, 1:304].

756. John Hopkins, b. England (no record found), d. Hartford, Conn., in 1654, m. (no record found) (No. 757). No known relative of Stephen of Plymouth, although he named his son Stephen, he arrived at Boston 14 May 1634 and settled in Cambridge, Mass. In 1636 he joined the Hooker company in founding Hartford. He farmed but also had a shop and tools, and he was literate. [Timothy Hopkins, *Hopkins Genealogy*.]

757. Jane ———, b. England, d. in 1679. She m. (2) Nathaniel Ward of Hadley, Mass., and (3) Gregory Wolterton of Hartford.

758. John Bronson (Brownson), bapt. Lamarsh, co. Essex, 21 Sept. 1602, d. Farmington, Conn., shortly before 28 Nov. 1680, m. Halstead, co. Essex, 19 Nov. 1626 (No. 759). He was son of Roger and Mary (Underwood) Brownson. He came to New England in 1635, and joined the Hooker company in founding Hartford in 1636, and moved to Farmington before 1650. He was a soldier in the Pequot War, 1637. He served Farmington as Deputy, May 1651, Oct. 1655, May and Oct. 1656 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:218, 278, 281, 283]. He was Constable of Farmington, 1652, and one of the "seven pillars" of the church there from its foundation that year. [*The American Genealogist*, 38:193-204, for English data.]

759. Frances Hills, b. and d. not found.

838. Richard Watts, b. England, probably well before 1600, d. Hartford, Conn., between 20 Oct. 1653 (date of will) and 20 Mar. 1654 (date of inventory). He was not an original settler of Hartford, but was there by 1639 and had land by courtesy of the town. His will gave his wife life use of his entire estate, which then was to go to his two daughters and their families. It is possible that the two sons (William who returned to England and Capt. Thomas of Hartford) were by a former wife and had received their portions. In fact, Elizabeth may not have been mother of the two daughters either, though her will names "my daughter Hubbard," and "my cousin [*sic*, for grandchild] Mary Ranne." [*The American Genealogist*, 22:159-61; Mary Lovering Holman, *Stevens-Miller Ancestry* (1946), pp. 335-36.]

839. Elizabeth ———, b. England, d. Hartford between 28 Feb. 1665/6 (date of will) and 7 Apr. 1666 (date of inventory).

850. Rev. Henry Smith, b. England, ca. 1600, d. Wethersfield, Conn., in 1648, m. (no record) (No. 851). He was educated at Cambridge, and very likely was the Henry Smith who matriculated there from Kings College, A.B., 1619/20. He was a Puritan and emigrated 1636-37 because of persecution, and after a short stay at Watertown, Mass., became the minister of Wethersfield, 1637.

851. Dorothy ———, b. England, ca. 1603, d. Hadley, Mass., in 1694. She m. (2) John Russell.

862. John Wilcox, b. England, d. Hartford, Conn., 1 Oct. 1651, m. England (No. 863). He was a "payle-maker," an original proprietor of Hartford, and left an estate of moderate size. His will, made 24 July 1651, provided carefully for his wife and children and two apprentices.

863. Mary ———, b. England, d. Hartford (probably Dec.) 1668.

872. (Dr.) Comfort Starr, bapt. Cranbrook, co. Kent, England, 6 July 1589, d. Boston, Mass., 2 Jan. 1659/60, m. ca. 1614 (No. 873). He was a surgeon, in practice in Ashford, Kent, for twenty years. He came to New England with his family in the *Hercules*, 1635, settled in Cambridge, Mass., removed to Duxbury, 1638, and thence to Boston.

873. Elizabeth ———, b. ca. 1595, d. Boston, 25 June 1658, ae. 63.

880. John Hall, b. England, ca. 1584, d. Middletown, Conn., 26 May 1673, ae. about 89, m. England (No. 881). He came to New England in 1633, settled in Roxbury, Mass., and was made freeman 6 May 1635. About 1639 he removed to Hartford, Conn., where he was called "Sr." to distinguish him from a younger John Hall who had served in the Pequot War and who later moved to New Haven and Wallingford. He last settled in Middletown.

881. ——— ———, sometimes called Esther, but with no record authority that has been seen.

904. John Plumb, bapt. Ridgewell, co. Essex, England, 28 July 1594, d. Branford, Conn., July 1648, m. (no record), ca. 1616 (No. 905). A younger

son of a gentry family, he received Ridgewell Hall in the parish of Ridgewell from his father. He was son of Robert and Grace (Crackbone) Plumb of Spaynes Hall, Great Yeldham, Essex. For the ancestry, see H. B. Plumb, *The Plumbs* (2nd ed., 1893), and Ernest Flagg, *Founding of New England* (1927), pp. 209, 337-39. He was a merchant or trader, settled in Wethersfield, Conn., by 1636, and owned a small ship which plied the river trade. He served in the Pequot War and probably his ship was used in the expedition. He was Assistant of Connecticut Colony, Feb., Mar. and Apr. 1638, and Deputy for Wethersfield, Nov. 1641, Apr. 1642, Mar. 1643 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:11, 13, 17, 69, 71, 82]. In 1644 he sold his lands in Wethersfield and moved to Branford, Conn., where he was Town Clerk.

905. Dorothy ———, b. England, d. after 1659.

912. (Deacon) William Gaylord, b. co. Somerset, England, ca. 1585, d. Windsor, Conn., 20 July 1673, ae. 88, m. (no record found) (No. 913). His ancestry is unknown. He lived at least from 1619 to 1624 at Crewkerne, co. Somerset, where three of his children were baptized [*The American Genealogist*, 17:71-74]. He came in the *Mary and John*, 1630, and was chosen deacon of the Dorchester, Mass., church. He served on a jury, 6 Nov. 1630, and was Deputy for Dorchester to the Mass. General Court, Sept. 1635, Mar. 1636, Aug. 1637, May 1638 [*Mass. Bay Col. Rec.*, 1:81, 156, 164, 200, 227]. He moved to Windsor 1638 with the Warham party, and served that town as Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Apr. and Sept. 1639, Jan. and Apr. 1640, Feb., Apr. and Nov. 1641, Apr. and Aug. 1642, Mar., Apr. and Sept. 1643, Apr. and Sept. 1644, Apr. and Sept. 1645, Apr. 1646, Sept. 1647, May and Sept. 1649, May 1650, May 1651, May and Sept. 1652, May and Sept. 1653, Sept. 1654, May 1655, May and Oct. 1656, May and Oct. 1657, May and Oct. 1658, May and Oct. 1659, May and Oct. 1660, May and Oct. 1661, May 1662, May 1664 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:27, 34, 41, 46, 58, 64, 69, 71, 73, 82, 84, 93, 103, 111, 124, 130, 138, 157, 185, 195, 207, 218, 231, 235, 240, 246, 264, 274, 280, 282, 297, 306, 315, 323, 334, 340, 347, 353, 365, 372, 378, 425].

913. Mary ———, b. England, d. Windsor, Conn., 20 June 1657.

914. Edward Stebbing, b. probably co. Essex, England, d. Hartford, Conn., before 19 Aug. 1668 (date of inventory), m. ca. 1629 (No. 915). He came to New England by 1632 and settled first at Cambridge, Mass., living on what is now Harvard Square. He removed 1636 to Hartford with Rev. Thomas Hooker, who called him "cousin," and served as Deputy to the Conn. General Court, Apr. 1639, Apr. 1640, Feb., Apr., Sept. and Nov. 1641, May 1648, May and Sept. 1649, May and Sept. 1650, May and Sept. 1651, May 1652, July and Sept. 1653, Sept. 1654, May and Oct. 1655, May and Oct. 1656 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:27, 46, 58, 64, 67, 69, 163, 185, 195, 207, 211, 218, 224, 231, 245, 246, 264, 274, 278, 281, 282].

915. Frances Tough, b. Burrough-on-the-Hill, co. Leicester, England,

ca. 1598, d. Hartford, Conn., Nov. or Dec. 1673 (probate), dau. of Ralph Tough. She m. (1) St. Anne's Blackfriars, London, 26 Nov. 1617, Sampson Chester, and (2) Bermondsey, co. Surrey, 25 Feb. 1627/8, Thomas Smith, who died soon after. [*The American Genealogist*, 30:193-212.]

916. John Stanley, bapt. Ashford, co. Kent, England, 28 Dec. 1603, d. at sea, Apr. or May 1634, on passage to New England with his brothers Thomas and Timothy. He was son of John and Susan (Lanck) Stanley. [Flagg, *Founding of New England* (1927), pp. 341-44.]

917. ————

918. Thomas Scott, b. England, d. Hartford, Conn., possibly Nov. 1643, m. (No. 919). He was at Cambridge, Mass., 1634, and an original proprietor of Hartford. His hastily made nuncupative will mentioned his wife, an incapable son, and three daughters. The daughters with their husbands, all of Farmington, made an agreement to settle the estate, 9 Mar. 1652/3 [*Coll. Conn. Hist. Society*, 14:476-79, see also p. 605 for marriage of the widow]. A jury found that he met his death by misadventure, for which one John Ewe was found responsible and heavily fined. Although his will was dated 6 Nov. 1643, the inventory of his estate was not taken until 6 Jan. 1643/4 [Manwaring's *Digest*, 1:32-33].

919. Ann ———, b. England, d. Northampton, Mass., 5 May 1675, m. (2) Hartford, 7 Nov. 1644, Thomas Ford.

956. Charles Taintor, b. England, d. Fairfield, Conn., before 20 Oct. 1658 (date of inventory), m. (No. 957). He settled in Wethersfield, Conn., 1643 or earlier, and soon removed to Fairfield, representing that town as Deputy, May 1647, May 1648 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:149, 163].

957. ————, presumably predeceased her husband.

958. Robert Rose, b. England, ca. 1594, d. Branford, Conn., between 25 Aug. 1664 (date of will) and 4 Apr. 1665 (date of probation), m. (1) perhaps by 1616 (No. 959), m. (2) after 1662 Elizabeth (——) (Potter) Parker, who d. New Haven, 28 July 1677, widow of John Potter and Edward Parker. He came with wife and eight children in the *Francis* in April 1634. First at Watertown, Mass., he was a very early settler in Wethersfield and served that town as Deputy, Sept. 1641, Aug. 1642, Mar. and Apr. 1643 [*Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:67, 73, 82, 84]. It was his son and namesake who was a soldier in the Pequot War. He was one of the founders of Branford in 1644.

959. Margery ———, b. England, ca. 1594, d. probably Branford by 1662.

998. (Gov.) Thomas Welles, b. England, d. Wethersfield, Conn., 14 Jan. 1659/60, m. (1) ca. 1615 (No. 999), m. (2) ca. 1646, Elizabeth (Deming) Foote (No. 735). He was second son of Robert and Alice Welles of Stourton in Whichford, co. Warwick. He came to New England in 1635 and to Hartford, Conn., 1636. He served as Assistant of the Colony, 1637 to 1654, Treasurer, 1639, 1648, 1649, 1650; Secretary, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1647; Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1649, 1654, 1659; Moderator (in absence

of the Deputy-Governor, the Governor having died), Mar. 1654; Deputy-Governor, 1654, 1656, 1657, 1659; and Governor, 1655, 1658; as well as on the War Committee for Wethersfield, May 1653, Oct. 1654. He had moved from Hartford to Wethersfield after his second marriage. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 80:300-02, 446, 447; *Col. Rec. of Conn.*, 1:8, 9, 11, 13, 17, 27, 46, 64, 71, 84, 103, 124, 137, 149, 163, 185, 187, 207, 218, 231, 243, 245-251, 256, 257, 264, 273, 280, 297, 314, 334.]

999. Alice Tomes, b. England, d. presumably Hartford, Conn., ca. 1643-45. She was dau. of John Tomes of Marston-Sicca, co. Gloucester, and her half-brother, John Tomes, concealed the fugitive Charles II for a night after the Battle of Worcester in 1651.

1004. Nicholas Camp, perhaps the one bapt. Nazing, co. Essex, England, Apr. 1597, as son of John Camp, "the elder," d. Milford, Conn., before Feb. 1655/6, m. (1) England (No. 1005), m. (2) in 1646, Eady (——) Tilley, who did not long survive, widow of John Tilley of Windsor, Conn., m. (3) New Haven, Conn., 14 July 1652, Katherine (——) Thompson, who survived him, widow of Anthony Thompson. He was an original settler in Milford, 1639. [N. Grier Parke, *Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier Parke and his wife Ann Elizabeth Gildersleeve* (1959), pp. 51-52.]

1005. Sarah ——, b. England, d. Milford, 6 Sept. 1645.

1006. —— Beard, either died in England or on the passage.

1007. Martha ——, b. England, d. Milford, Conn., June 1647. Traditionally, her husband was James Beard and he died on shipboard. She came with her children to New Haven, 1638, and they were among the founders of Milford, where she joined the church 1 Nov. 1640. [Ruth Beard, *Descendants of Widow Martha Beard*, 1915.]

1744. Thomas Starr, b. ca. 1565, d. Boston, Mass., before 2 Mar. 1640/1 (date of administration on his estate), leaving a widow Susan who may or may not have been mother of his children. He had lived in Cambridge, co. Kent, and came over, with other members of the family, on the *Hercules* in 1637. He was son of Thomas Starre, Mayor of New Romney, co. Kent, whose will of 10 Mar. 1593/4 was proved 19 Jan. 1594/5. [*New England H. and G. Register*, 96:258-64.]

APPENDIX

DESCENT FROM GOVERNOR THOMAS WELLES

In 1933 Mr. Jacobus published in *Botsford-Marble Ancestral Lines* the conclusion that the wife of Timothy Baldwin of Milford, Conn., was Mary Welles, daughter of Gov. Thomas Welles. This conclusion was based on two pieces of documentary evidence which, considered together, seemed to admit of no other interpretation. However, before putting this into print, he submitted the evidence to three other genealogists, who concurred in the validity of the deduction.

When Mrs. McArthur became a member of The Colonial Dames, Dr. Selim W. McArthur personally prepared her papers and, although she might have applied in right of many other qualifying ancestors, he felt so greatly interested in the Welles line that he decided to claim this line which until then had never been submitted to the Society for approval. It was accepted and Mrs. McArthur was admitted on 9 June 1936. Dr. McArthur justly felt proud of his success in gaining this approval for a "new" line never before claimed. As a tribute to him, and for the benefit of his family and later descendants, it has been decided to include in his book this line of descent exactly as he prepared it.

1st Generation. Joan Dean Gillett McArthur (deponent) was born in Decatur, Illinois, on April 28, 1892, is a citizen of Chicago, Illinois, United States of America, wife of Selim Walker McArthur, M.D., married 1 Jan. 1916, at Decatur, Illinois. [References] Photocopy of marriage certificate attached.

2nd Generation. Dr. William Barnes of Decatur, Illinois, born Sept. 3, 1860 at Decatur, died May 1, 1930, at Decatur, and Charlotte Lancraft Gillett, born 10/28/1865, living [in 1936], married June 18, 1891, at Elkhart, Ill. [References] *Who's Who in America*, Vol. xvi (1924); Photocopy of Barnes Family Bible.

3d Generation. John Dean Gillett of Elkhart, Illinois, born Apr. 28, 1819, Fair Haven, Conn., died 8/25/1888, and Louisa Lemira Parke, born 2/3/1821, died 9/21/1901, married Mar. 31, 1842, Mt. Pulaski, Ill., by Rev. Dr. Moore. [References] *Neb. & Midwest Gen. Rec.* Vol. VII, pg. 1, 6, 41, gives in full, Gen. 1 to 4 incl.

4th Generation. Elisha Parke of Mt. Pulaski, Ill., fr[om] Middle Haddam, born 3/27/1793, Middle Haddam, Ct., died 8/22/1852, and Abiah Hickox, born 4/3/1800, died 10/19/1887, married July 10, 1817, Rutland, N. Y. [References] *Parke Fam. of Conn.*, pg. 95, 144, 145; *Neb. & Midwest Gen. Rec.* Vol. VII, p. 1.

5th Generation. David Hickox of Rutland, N. Y., to Springfield, Ill.,

born April 21, 1772, died 4/2/1850, Springfield, Ill., and Adah Baldwin, born 9/9/1773, died 1825, married Nov. 13, 1794, Waterbury. [References] Bulkeley Gen. 1933 by Donald Lines Jacobus, pg. 164, 259, 260, 637, 638; Baldwin Gen. pg. 100, 115.

6th Generation. Richard Baldwin of Milford, Conn., bap. Dec. 1, 1745, Woodbridge, died 4/2/1823, Woodbridge, and Abiah Botsford (his 1st w.), born 5/5/1748, died 10/23/1805, married Oct. 31, 1771, Milford. [References] Baldwin Gen. by Charles Candee Baldwin, p. 115; New Haven Gen. Mag. Vol. 1, p. 101; Milford Vit. Rec.

7th Generation. Timothy Botsford, Jr., of Milford, Conn., born Apr. 3, 1708, died Feb. 28, 1774 in 65 y., and Lydia Smith, born 9/30/1710, died 8/26/1787, married Nov. 21, 1734, Milford. [References] Milford Vit. Rec.; New Haven Hist. Soc. Papers, Vol. 5, p. 10.

8th Generation. Timothy Botsford, Sr., of Milford, Conn., born Nov. 10, 1678, died ? , and Mary Peck, born 12/15/1682, died ? , married Feb. 14, 1704/5, Milford. [References] Milford V. R.; also Botsford Fam. Assoc. Margaret Older Off. Gene.; Botsford-Marble, p. 27.

9th Generation. Elnathan Botsford of Milford, Conn., bap. Aug. 15, 1641, died Sept. 10, 1691, Milford, and Hannah Baldwin (2d w.), bp. Aug. 1644, died Aug. 7, 1706, married Dec. 12, 1667, Milford. [References] Botsford-Marble Ancestral Lines, 1933, D. L. Jacobus, pg. 23 to 37.

10th Generation. Timothy Baldwin of Milford, Conn., born Cholesbury, England, died—Will proved Mar. 2, 1664/5, and Mary Welles, born c. 1618, died July 21, 1647, married c. 1640/1. [References] Baldwin Gen. pg. 23, 403, 404; Botsford-Marble Ancestral Lines, p. 29.

11th Generation. Gov. Thomas Welles of Conn., Hartford 1636, born c. 1590, Essex Co., England, died Jan. 14, 1660, and Alice Tomes, born in England, died c. 1646, Ct., married c. July 5, 1615 in England. [References] N. E. H. & G. Reg. 80, pg. 279-305, 446, 447; Welles & Allied Fam.; Col. Rec. of Conn.; etc.

[The services of Governor Welles on the application form are as we have stated them in our Ancestor Table III, No. 998.]

ROYAL DESCENTS

For over a century long lines of descent from Charlemagne, Alfred the Great, and other royal personages have appeared in many American family histories. While some of these are reasonably authentic, many others, unfortunately, are based on poor and unreliable sources, while not a few are demonstrably false. That the fascination of following an ancestral trail through twenty or thirty generations still persists is proved by the inclusion of such lines in many recent family histories.

At the period when Dr. McArthur was most active in his genealogical

studies, he undoubtedly felt this fascination, the linking of one's immediate family to historical figures of the remote past, for he copied into his notebooks many of the royal and baronial lines of the Rev. Charles Chauncy (our Ancestor Table III, No. 494). These first appeared in 1856 in the tenth volume (chart facing page 257) of the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, in an article by William Chauncy Fowler, who the same year included them in his *Memorial of the Chauncys*. That was over a hundred years ago. Since then mediaeval scholarship has been so busy with documentary sources, verifying, expanding, and sometimes refuting, the older pedigrees, that it is now risky to copy and republish such lines from the earlier "authorities" without laborious checking of the many books and magazine articles which may contain data affecting their validity.

We have not checked the Chauncy lines, but one at least appears to be well established. The Rev. Charles Chauncy's seventh male-line ancestor, Sir William de Chauncy, married Joan Bigod, great-granddaughter of Chief Justice Sir Hugh Bigod (died 1262), who was son of Hugh Bigod, Earl of Norfolk and Magna Charta Surety, by his wife Maud Marshall. Through the latter, descents can be traced to the Capetian kings of France, to Charlemagne, and to the Saxon kings of England. This line is included, with good references (but one or two misprints as to dates) in Frederick L. Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists* (1951), pp. 78-79.

Rev. Peter Bulkeley's well-born wife, Grace Chetwood (our Ancestor Table III, No. 493) had even more notable ancestry, including at least ten of the Magna Charta Barons and at least fourteen legitimate descents from the Plantagenet kings; her ancestry indeed involves the rulers of virtually every country and province of mediaeval Europe. Some of the most interesting segments of this ancestry are given in Donald L. Jacobus, *The Bulkeley Genealogy*, 1933, pages 55-89—more than thirty pages, and this only scratches the surface. To set forth all her traceable lines would consume a lifetime of study and fill many volumes.

After long deliberation it has been decided to give the above references for the Chauncy and Chetwood lines, and to include herein two other lines. The first, through the Dean, Williams and Deighton families, is chosen because it is perhaps the best proved; every generation, both English and American, may be considered proved by the soundest and most positive evidence. The first fifteen generations, starting with King Edward I, and registered by the College of Arms in London, are found in an article by Winifred Lovering Holman in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 9, pp. 212-22. Our printed account below corrects certain errors, mainly of a typographical nature.

The second line we are including is a royal line for the Rev. Peter Bulkeley, one which has recently been worked out by Mr. John G. Hunt. It is a

line which would certainly have interested and pleased Dr. McArthur if he could have lived to see it. It goes through Piers de Gavaston, the unfortunate favorite of Edward II on whom that king bestowed both a title and his niece in marriage. The astounding thing about this pedigree is that *The Complete Peerage* as well as all other English compilations have asserted that Gavaston left no descendants! Mr. Hunt's earlier articles on the subject appeared in *The American Genealogist*, vol. 35, pp. 100-06, and vol. 37, pp. 45-51; and his concluding article, containing the final documentary proof of his thesis, is scheduled for the April 1964 issue of vol. 40.

The two lines, considered together, present this oddity; Mrs. McArthur's Gillett grandparents each has a royal line from King Edward I through his same granddaughter, the one through her marriage with the "upstart" Gavaston, the other through her second marriage to a member of the old Norman-Angevin aristocracy.

WILLIAMS-DEIGHTON ROYAL LINE

1. Edward I, King of England, b. Westminster, 17 June 1239, crowned 19 Aug. 1274, died near Carlisle, 8 July 1307; m. (1) Oct. 1254 Eleanor of Castile, who d. 28 Nov. 1290; both buried in Westminster Abby. His various descents, from William the Conqueror, Charlemagne, Alfred the Great, and other notables, are given in many sources, such as Turton's *Plantagenet Ancestry*, Weis's *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, etc.

2. Joan "of Acre," b. Acre 1272, d. 23 Apr. 1307; m. Westminster Abbey, 30 Apr. 1290, Sir Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Hertford and Gloucester, b. 2 Sept. 1243, knighted 14 May 1264, d. Monmouth Castle, 7 Dec. 1295. He was grandson of Sir Gilbert de Clare (ca. 1180-1230) and great-grandson of Richard de Clare (d. 1217), both Magna Charta Sureties.

3. Margaret de Clare, b. ca. 1292, d. 13 Apr. 1342; m. (1) 1 Nov. 1307, Piers de Gavaston, Earl of Cornwall, executed 19 June 1312; m. (2) Windsor, 28 Apr. 1317, Hugh de Audley, Earl of Gloucester, who d. 10 Nov. 1347, buried at Tonbridge, Kent. For the descent through her first husband, see the Bulkeley Royal Line, below.

4. Margaret de Audley, b. 1319-24, d. 7 Sept. 1349, buried at Tonbridge, Kent; only child and heiress of her mother by the second husband; m. ca. 1335 Ralph de Stafford, K.G., b. 24 Sept. 1301, d. 31 Aug. 1372, buried at Tonbridge, one of the founders of the Order of the Garter, created Earl of Stafford 5 Mar. 1350/1, Steward of the Royal Household, 1337, Seneschal of Aquitaine, 1345, fought at Crecy.

5. Margaret de Stafford, b. probably by 1338; m. Sir John Stafford, of Bramshall, co. Stafford.

6. Ralph Stafford, of Grafton in Parish of Bromsgrove, co. Worcester, b. probably by 1358, d. 1 Mar. 1410 (Inq. post Mortem 3 July 1410); m.

Maud de Hastings, elder dau. and coheir of John de Hastings of Leamington Hastings, co. Warwick, and of Grafton aforesaid, bapt. 2 Feb. 1358/9.

7. Sir Humphrey Stafford of Grafton, b. ca. 1383?, d. 20 Feb. 1419 (Inq. post Mortem 8 June 1419); m. Elizabeth Bindette, dau. and heir of Sir John Bindette of Huncote and Leire, co. Leicester.

8. Sir Humphrey Stafford of Grafton, b. ca. 1400, living 1467; m. Eleanor Aylesbury, dau. of Sir Thomas Aylesbury of Blatherwick, co. Northampton.

9. Elizabeth Stafford, b. [at a guess ca. 1430]; m. Beauchamp Court, co. Worcester, 27 Jan. 1446/7, Sir Richard Beauchamp, 2nd Baron Beauchamp of Powyck, b. by 1435 (probably earlier), d. 19 Jan. 1502/3 (Inq. post Mortem 21 Nov. 1504).

10. Anne Beauchamp, second dau. and coheir, b. ca. 1462, d. 1535; m. Sir Richard Lygon of Arle Court, co. Gloucester.

11. Sir Richard Lygon, of Arle Court, b. [at a guess ca. 1490]; m. Margaret Greville, dau. of William Greville, Judge of Common Pleas.

12. Henry Lygon, of Upton St. Leonard, co. Gloucester, third son, b. [at a guess ca. 1525], d. 1577 (will 30 July 1577, proved 15 Aug. 1577); m. Elizabeth Berkeley, dau. of Sir John Berkeley of Stoke-Gifford, co. Gloucester.

13. Elizabeth Lygon, b. [at a guess ca. 1555]; m. Edward Bassett, of Uley, co. Gloucester, who d. 1602 (will dated 3 June 1601, proved 5 Nov. 1602).

14. Jane Bassett, b. [at a guess ca. 1585], d. 23 Apr. 1631, buried St. Nicholas, Gloucester; m. John Deighton, Surgeon, who d. Gloucester, 16 May 1640, buried St. Nicholas (will 31 Jan. 1639/40, proved 21 May 1640). Three of their daughters came to New England and left descendants, one being the second wife of Gov. Thomas Dudley and mother of Gov. Joseph Dudley.

15. Frances Deighton, bapt. St. Nicholas, Gloucester, 1 Mar. 1611, d. Taunton, Mass., before 7 Mar. 1705/6; m. Witcombe Magna, co. Gloucester, 11 Feb. 1632, Richard Williams, bapt. Wotton-under-Edge, co. Gloucester, 28 Jan. 1606/7, d. Taunton, Mass., Aug. 1693.

16. Samuel Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1639, d. there Aug. 1696; m. (1) ca. 1662, Mary Gilbert, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1641.

17. Daniel Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1682, d. there 7 Sept. 1735; m. there, 1 Feb. 1710/11, Mercy Dean, who d. Taunton, 10 Jan. 1766.

18. Phebe Williams, b. Taunton, Mass., 21 Feb. 1715, d. perhaps Stoughton, Mass., after 1790; m. ca. 1738, John Dean, b. Taunton, ca. 1705, d. there 19 Nov. 1750.

19. John Dean, b. Taunton, Mass., ca. 1740, d. returning to Wolcott, Conn., from camp in the Revolution, 18 Sept. 1776; m. Taunton, 22 Jan. 1765, Sarah Thrasher, b. ca. 1745, d. Wolcott, Conn., 30 Dec. 1784, having m. (2) Capt. Zaccheus Gillett.

20. Phebe Dean, b. ca. 1770, d. New Haven, Conn., 29 Dec. 1849; m.

Wolcott, Conn., 16 Oct. 1783, Benoni Gillett, b. Simsbury, Conn., 23 July 1760, d. New Haven, Conn., 6 June 1844.

21. Capt. Eliphaz Gillett, b. Wolcott, Conn., 1 June 1788, d. St. Augustine, Fla., 1 Nov. 1822; m. (2) 10 Nov. 1813, Amarilla Sanford, b. North Haven, Conn., 10 Dec. 1793, d. 16 Sept. 1866, having m. (2) Smith Tuttle.

22. John Dean Gillett, b. New Haven, Conn., 28 Apr. 1819, d. Mackinac, Mich., 25 Aug. 1888; m. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 31 Mar. 1842, Louise Lemira Parke, b. Lyons, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1821, d. Elkhart, Ill., 21 Sept. 1901.

23. Charlotte Lancraft Gillett, b. Cornland, Ill., 28 Oct. 1865, d. Decatur, Ill., 22 Feb. 1953; m. Elkhart, Ill., 18 June 1891, Dr. William Barnes, b. Decatur, Ill., 3 Sept. 1860, d. there 1 May 1930.

24. Joan Dean Gillett Barnes, b. Decatur, Ill., 28 Apr. 1892; m. Decatur, 1 Jan. 1916, Selim Walker McArthur, M.D., b. Chicago, Ill., 30 May 1888, d. there 2 Aug. 1961.

25. Joan Gillett (McArthur) MacKinnon

and

Constance Elizabeth (McArthur) Dunshee

BULKELEY ROYAL LINE

1. Edward I, King of England and Eleanor of Castile.

2. Joan "of Acre" and Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Hertford.

3. Margaret de Clare, b. ca. 1292, d. 13 Apr. 1342; m. (1) 1 Nov. 1307, Piers de Gavaston, created Earl of Cornwall 19 Jan. 1308, beheaded without trial 19 June 1312. A favorite of King Edward II, he was considered an upstart by the older aristocracy who accomplished his downfall; the title became extinct and his estates were forfeited. For Margaret's second marriage and issue, see the Williams-Deighton Royal Line above.

4. Amy (or Anne) de Gavaston, b. ca. 25 Feb. 1312; d. by 1354 and possibly by 1342; m. 1333-34 John de Dryby, of Bredon, co. Leicester, b. ca. 1312, d. after 1357. It was formerly supposed that Piers [Peter] de Gavaston left but one child, Joan (1309-1325). Mr. Hunt in his articles (see above) proves from early documents (1) that Piers had a daughter by his Countess born very shortly after 6 Jan. 1312; (2) that Amy de Gavaston, a damsel of the chamber of Queen Philippa [wife of Edward III] had lands in Essex released to her 25 Feb. 1333 "when she will attain her 21st year" [this age agreeing with the birth of the daughter of Piers]; and that she married John de Dryby; and (3) by a Fine dated Trinity 1334, that the reversion of the manor of Bredon was then granted to John de Dryby and [his wife] Anne, *daughter of Peter de Gavaston*. Her name appears as Amy, Amicia, and as Anne, the last possibly a misreading for Amie.

5. Alice de Dryby, b. ca. 1340, eventual heiress of Bredon as her only brother died without issue; d. testate in 1412, her will naming her parents, three former husbands, and children; m. (2) Ralf, lord Bassett of Sapcote, who d. July 1378, and (3) 1379 Sir Anketil Malory, who d. 26 Mar. 1393. By Bassett she had a daughter and heiress, Elizabeth, wife of Richard, lord Grey of Codnor. By Malory she had two sons and two daughters.

6. William Malory, second son, b. 1380 or after, d. 1440; named in wills of both parents; m. (1) ———.

7. Margaret Malory, b. 1397 or after, d. 1438; m. Robert de Corbet of Morton Corbet, Shropshire, b. 1383, d. 1440.

8. Mary Corbet, b. ca. 1430; m. Robert Charlton of Apley, Shropshire, b. before 1430, d. after 1472 when he was Sheriff of the County.

9. Richard Charlton, b. ca. 1450, d. in 1522; m. perhaps Anne Mainwaring of Ightfield.

10. Anne Charlton, b. ca. 1480, living 1559; m. in 1500 Randall Grosvenor of Bellaport, Shropshire, b. ca. 1480, d. 1559/60 (will 23 Feb. 1558/9, inventory 3 Mar. 1559/60).

11. Elizabeth Grosvenor, b. ca. 1520; m. Thomas Bulkeley of Woore, Shropshire, b. ca. 1510-15, d. in 1591 (will 23 June 1591, proved 19 Oct. 1591).

12. Rev. Edward Bulkeley, D.D., b. ca. 1540, buried Odell, co. Bedford, 5 Jan. 1620/1 (will proved Jan. 1620/1 is lost); matriculated pensioner from St. John's, Cambridge, Michaelmas 1555; B.A., 1559/60; M.A., 1563; B.D., 1569; D.D., 1578; Fellow, 1560; Rector of Odell, 1571-1610; m. ca. 1566 Olive Irby, b. ca. 1547, buried Odell 10 Mar. 1614/15.

13. Rev. Peter Bulkeley, b. Odell, co. Bedford, 31 Jan. 1582/3, d. Concord, Mass., 9 Mar. 1658/9; B.A., St. John's, Cambridge, 1604/5; M.A., 1608; ordained June 1609; Rector of Odell, 1610-35; founder of Concord, Mass.; m. (2) Apr. 1635, Grace Chetwood, b. ca. 1602, d. New London, Conn., 21 Apr. 1669.

14. Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, b. Cambridge or Concord, Mass., Jan. 1635/6, d. Glastonbury, Conn., 2 Dec. 1713; m. Concord, Mass., 6 Oct. 1659, Sarah Chauncy, b. Ware, co. Hertford, England, 13 Jan. 1630/1, d. Wethersfield, Conn., 3 June 1699, dau. of Rev. Charles Chauncy, president of Harvard.

15. Dorothy Bulkeley, b. (probably Wethersfield), Conn., ca. 1670, d. Glastonbury, Conn., in 1757; m. Wethersfield, 5 July 1693, Lieut. Thomas Treat, b. Wethersfield, 12 Dec. 1668, d. Glastonbury, 17 Jan. 1712/13.

16. Dorothy Treat, b. Glastonbury, Conn., 28 Aug. 1704, d. Woodbridge, Conn., 10 Oct. 1790; m. (no record) Theophilus Baldwin, bapt. Milford, Conn., 22 Oct. 1699, d. Woodbridge, 1 Aug. 1784.

17. Deacon Richard Baldwin, bapt. Amity [Woodbridge], Conn., 1 Dec. 1745, d. Woodbridge, 2 Apr. 1823; m. Milford, Conn., 31 Oct. 1771, Abiah Botsford, b. Milford, 5 May 1748, d. Woodbridge, 23 Oct. 1805.

18. Adah Baldwin, b. Milford, Conn., 9 Sept. 1773, d. Rutland, N. Y., in 1825; m. Waterbury, Conn., 13 Nov. 1794, David Hickox, b. Waterbury, 21 Apr. 1772, d. Springfield, Ill., 2 Apr. 1850.

19. Abiah Hickox, b. Waterbury, Conn., 3 Apr. 1800, d. Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 19 Oct. 1887; m. Rutland, N. Y., 10 July 1817, Elisha Parke, b. Middle Haddam, Conn., 27 Mar. 1793, d. Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 22 Aug. 1852.

20. Louise Lemira Parke, b. Lyons, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1821, d. Elkhart, Ill., 21 Sept. 1901; m. near Mt. Pulaski, Ill., 31 Mar. 1842, John Dean Gillett, b. New Haven, Conn., 28 Apr. 1819, d. Mackinac, Mich., 25 Aug. 1888.

21. Charlotte Lancraft Gillett, b. Cornland, Ill., 28 Oct. 1865, d. Decatur, Ill., 22 Feb. 1953; m. Elkhart, Ill., 18 June 1891, Dr. William Barnes, b. Decatur, Ill., 3 Sept. 1860, d. there 1 May 1930.

22. Joan Dean Gillett Barnes, b. Decatur, Ill., 28 Apr. 1892; m. Decatur, 1 Jan. 1916, Selim Walker McArthur, M.D., b. Chicago, Ill., 30 May 1888, d. there 2 Aug. 1961.

23. Joan Gillett (McArthur) MacKinnon

and

Constance Elizabeth (McArthur) Dunshee

NAME INDEX

NAME INDEX

ABBOTT

George, 142, 146.
Nehemiah, 146.
Sarah, 138.
Thomas, 142, 146.

ADAMS

Anna B. (Miller), 16.
Benjamin, 165.
Elizabeth, 165.
Jeremy, 176.
Sarah, 164.
William, 165, 179.

ALLEN, see ALLYN

Adeline C., 81.
Catharine (—), 178, 179.
Daniel, 6, 10, 114.
Elihu, 10.
Elijah, 10.
Elizabeth, 188.
Elizabeth (—), 134.
Ethan, 10, 114.
George, 178, 179.
James, 160.
Jean, 132.
Joan, 160.
Joseph, 10, 114.
Roger, 160.
Sarah (—), 136.
William, 134, 136.

ALLGAR

Bridget, 126.

ALLYN, see ALLEN

Frances, 156.
Henry, 165.
Mary, 101.
Robert, 101, 175.
Sarah, 101, 163.
Sarah (—), 101, 175.
William, 175.

ALSOP

Elizabeth, 166.
John, 167.

AMES

Edith, 84.

ANDREWS, ANDRUS

Daniel, 65.
Eunice, 65.
Hannah, 166.
John, 57-59, 138, 470.
Mary, 57-60, 136.
Mary (—), 57, 138, 470.

ARMSBY

Nevada (Schell), 46.

ARMSTRONG

Margaret, 54.

ASHBRIDGE

George, 16.

ASHENDEN

Margery, 128.

ASTWOOD

John, 182.

ATKINS

Josiah, 79.

BADGER

Adele, 47.

BAILEY

Mehitabel, 151.

BAISIE

Elizabeth, 162.
Elizabeth (—), 175.
John, 175.

BALDWIN

Abigail (—), 157.
Adah, 106, 149.
Barnabas, 157.
Grace, 46.
Hannah, 157, 167.
Henry, 182.
Isabel (—), 184.
Joseph, 184.
Mary, 168, 179.
Nathaniel, 184.
Richard, 150, 166, 184.
Sarah (—), 182.
Sylvester, 182.
Theophilus, 153.
Timothy, 184.

BALL

Dorothy, 80.

BALLARD

Ann, 137.
Grace (—), 139.
William, 139.

BARKER

Elisaph, 106.

BARNARD

Eleanor (—), 147.
Francis, 173.
Joseph, 138.
Robert, 146.
Susan, 136.

Thomas, 142, 146, 147,
174.

BARNES

Abigail (—), 62.
Abijah, 62, 63.
Albert, 68.
Alberta Gertrude, 68.
Amos, 62, 63.
Anna, 62.
Benjamin, 59, 60, 61.
Bill, 64-66, 131.
Catherine Chambers, 69.
Charles LaForgee, 72.
Charles Maynard, 69.
Daniel, 65.
David, 62, 63.
Deborah, 62.
Ebenezer, 59-64, 134.
Edward Forrest, 67.
Eleanor Giles, 69.
Esther, 62.
Eugene Sumner, 67.
Eunice, 66.
Francis Medora, 67.
Fred E. S., 67.
George Eastman, 67, 68.
Gideon, 62.
Gloria Isabelle, 72.
Hannah, 59, 60.
Harriet Elma, 67.
Ira, 68.
Ira Norton, 67, 131.
Jedidiah, 62.
Joan Dean Gillett, 22, 71.
John, 62, 63.
Joseph, 60.
Joseph Danforth, 67.
Judith Ann, 69.
Laura Sargent, 67.
Letitia Mathews, 72.
Louise Gay, 69.
Lucy, 62.
Lyman Spalding, 67.
Lynn Moore, 67.
Marietta, 67.
Mary, 58, 62-64, 69.
Mary (—), 57, 136.
Nathan, 63.
Orilla, 67.
Ovid Dyer, 67.
Sarah, 60.

- Sarah (—), 60.
Sargent, 68.
Sidney Stubbs, 69.
Stephen, 62-64.
Susan M., 67.
Thomas, 57-60, 62, 63, 65, 136.
William, 22, 61-65, 69-72, 85, 131, 132.
William Andrews, 65-68, 131.
William Chambers, 69.
- BARNEY**
John, 92.
Jonathan, 90, 91.
- BARTELMAYER**
Erwin Carl, 69.
Judith Adele, 69.
Nancy Ann, 69.
William Clark, 69.
- BARTLETT**
Isaiah, 75.
- BASDEN**
Walter, 176-177.
- BASSETT**
Jane, 171.
- BATES**
Adeline Gillett, 81.
Annette Leefe, 81.
Annie C., 81.
Erastus Wright, 81.
Frederick, 13, 14.
William C., 81.
- BATTLE**
Mary, 118, 123.
Thomas, 123, 128.
- BAYFORD**
Annis, 146.
- BAYLES**
Laura, 16.
- BEADLE**
Alice (Mathews), 72.
- BEADLES**
Elizabeth (—), 154.
Nathaniel, 154.
- BEAL**
Sarah, 125.
- BEALL**
Frank A., 68.
Kenneth Barnes, 69.
Robert Barnes, 69.
Sandra Louise, 69.
Scott Davison, 69.
Susan McMillen, 69.
William Chambers, 68.
- BEAN**
Lucy Emeline, 67.
- BEARD**
James, 192.
Martha (—), 192.
Sarah, 185.
- BEARSE**
James, 10.
- BEASLEY**
Danforth, 46.
Stephen, 46.
Willis, 46.
- BEATTY**
Victoria Post, 47, 48.
- BECKWITH**
James, 62.
- BEEBE**
Georgiana, 45, 46.
Levi, 41.
Lucy, 45.
Watts, 41, 45.
- BEECH**
Mary, 164.
Mary (—), 176.
Richard, 176.
- BELL**
Andrew, 136.
Arthur, 136.
Dorcas, 136.
George, 136.
Jean, 136.
John, 136.
Margaret, 136.
Mary, 68, 131, 136.
Rachel, 95.
Samuel, 132, 134, 136.
Sarah, 136.
Thomas, 134, 136.
William, 136.
- BEMAN**
Thomas, 102.
- BEMIS**
James, 168.
Sarah (—), 168.
- BENHAM**
Joseph, 154.
Sarah, 152.
- BENNETT**
Julia Norris, 44.
Katharine Howard, 41, 44.
Maxwell Taft, 44.
Robert Howard, 44.
- BENSON**
Eunice, 12.
- BENT**
Catherine Drake, 84.
Elizabeth Keays, 84.
Gordon, 84.
- BERARD**
Alec, 46.
Frederick, 46.
Jacques, 46.
Lawrence, 46.
- BERRYHILL**
Alexander, 134.
Andrew, 134.
Ann, 132, 136.
- BEVIN**
William, 103, 104.
- BEWLEY**
Elisa, 46.
William, 46.
- BIDWELL**
John, 177.
Richard, 177.
Sarah, 164.
- BILLINGS, BILLING**
Ebenezer, 135, 137.
Judah, 134.
Mary (—), 139.
Thomas, Sir, 139.
William, 137, 139.
- BIRD**
Ann (—), 170.
Hannah, 90, 154.
John, 90, 158.
Katharine, 90.
Thomas, 170.
- BIRDSALL**
Henry, 173.
Judith, 173.
- BLACK**
Robert S., 12, 14.
- BLACKWELL**
Ann, 53.
Robert, 53.
- BLAKE**
Dorothy (—), 187.
Joanna, 187.
William, 187.
- BLINMAN**
Richard, 98, 99.
- BLINN**
Annette Leefe, 81.
- BLOOD**
John, 141.
Robert, 141.
Samuel, 138.
Sarah, 138.

BLUMENTHAL
Barbara, 85.
BLYTH
Catherine, 107.
BOND
Dorothy Goldsmith, 44.
George S., 44.
BOONE
Daniel, 114.
BOTSFORD
Abiah, 150.
Edward, 184.
Elizabeth (—), 184.
Elnathan, 157, 167.
Henry, 184.
Mary, 157.
Timothy, 153, 157.
BOULWARE
Cornelius, 107.
BOURNE
Alexander B., 7.
BOWLES
Chester, 47.
Nathaniel, 47.
Timothy, 47.
BOYER
David, 48.
Margaret Selfridge, 48.
BOYNTON
John, 142.
BRACY
Phebe, 177.
BRADLEY
Lucretia, 80.
William, 80.
BRAY
Augustus, 45.
BREWER
Daniel, 142.
Hannah, 142.
Joanna (—), 142.
BREWSTER
John, 54.
Jonathan, 129.
Mary, 123.
William, 130.
BRIGGS
Arnold, 12.
BRISCO
Nathaniel, 185.
BROCKENBAUGH
Austina, 45.
BROCKETT
John, 154, 160.
Kezia, 149, 151.
Moses, 151.

BRONSON, BROWNSON
Dorcas, 174.
Jacob, 60, 136.
James, 92.
John, 188.
Richard, 190.
Roger, 188.
BROOKE
Joan, 187.
BROOKS
Benjamin, 67.
Bethia, 159, 171.
Emma, 67.
Gilbert, 171.
Mary, 154.
William, 171.
BROWN, BROWNE
Betty, 37.
Clarissa, 148.
Elizabeth, 116, 155.
Francis, 172.
John, 117.
Sarah, 137.
William Strong, 81.
BRUSHETT
Christabel, 128.
BRYANT
Abigail, 36, 38, 113.
John, 118, 123.
Samuel, 36-38, 115, 116, 118.
BUCK
Frances (—), 124.
Isaac, 117, 118, 124.
John, 124.
Mary, 37, 115.
BUCKINGHAM
Dona, 68.
Sarah, 157.
BUCKLAND
Hannah, 75, 153.
Timothy, 75.
BULKELEY
Dorothy, 157.
Edward, 183.
Gershom, 167.
Peter, 183; royal line, 198-200.
BULL
Abner, 78.
BUNNELL
Benjamin, 159.
Desire, 151.
Nathaniel, 154.
William, 172.

BURGE
John, 147.
BURRAGE
Ruth, 152.
BURROUGHS
Jeremiah, 53.
Joanna, 52.
John, 52, 53.
BURWELL
Alice, 185.
BUTTERS
Harry, 45.
Henry, 45.
Marguerita, 45.
Marie, 45.
BYRUM
Maud, 84.
CABINESS
Catherine, 83.
CADY
Amity, 103, 150.
Daniel, 103, 152, 155.
Elizabeth, 135.
Elizabeth (Green), 163.
Nicholas, 137, 140, 163.
CAKEBREAD
Mary, 176.
CALDWELL
David L., 16.
Mary Ann Theodosia, 16.
CAMERON
Elinor, 8.
CAMP
John, 192.
Mary, 168.
Nicholas, 185, 192.
Sarah (—), 192.
CAMPBELL
Catherine, 8.
Colin, 3.
Dugal, 3.
Laughlin, 4.
Mary, 8.
Neil, 3.
CAPPS
Joseph A., Dr., 24.
CARMICHEL
Daniel, 4.
CARPENTER
David, 180.
Elizabeth, 60.
Elizabeth (—), 180.
Mary, 166.
Samuel, 171.

- CARROLL
Charles J. B., 84.
- CASSELL
Andrew Toy, 45.
Sally, 45.
- CATRON
Constance Elizabeth, 22.
Vernon, 22.
- CENCI BOLOGNETTI
Alessandro, Count, 84.
- CHALKER
Alexander, 179.
Catharine (—), 179.
- CHAMBERLIN
Abbie Gillett, 81.
Adeline Gillett, 81.
Amarilla Tuttle, 81.
Cyrus, 81.
- CHAMBERS
Anna, 68.
- CHAMPION
Barbara Francis, 44.
Charles Noble, 44.
- CHANDLER
Anne (—), 146.
Henry, 138, 146.
Isaac, 135, 136.
Jemima, 133.
Joseph, 138.
Margaret (—), 146.
Thomas, 142.
William, 146.
- CHAPLIN
Alice, 97.
Martha, 98, 175.
William, 97, 98, 175.
- CHAPMAN
Anna, 103.
Samuel, 103.
- CHARDE
Elizabeth, 169.
- CHAUNCY
Charles, 183; royal descent, 195.
George, 183.
Henry, Sir, 183.
Sarah, 167.
- CHESTER
Sampson, 191.
- CHETWOOD
Grace, 183; royal descent, 195.
Richard, Sir, 183.
- CHITTENDEN
Gov., 9.
Thomas, 35.
- CHRISFEILDE
Phebe, 127.
- CHRISTIE
Adam, 56.
- CHUBB
Avice (—), 172.
John, 172.
Mary, 154.
Thomas, 159, 172.
William, 172.
- CLAPP, CLAP
Barbara, 178.
Edward, 178.
Nicholas, 178.
Samuel, 35.
Thomas, 32.
- CLARKE, CLARK
Agnes, 28.
Catherine, 104, 148.
Daniel, 169.
Elizabeth, 158.
Frances (—), 166.
George Rogers, 114.
Hannah, 62.
Joseph, 104.
Joyce Abigail, 16.
Mary, 166.
Precious, 28.
Samuel, 161.
- CLEMENT, CLEMENTS
Agnes (—), 144.
John, 141.
Judith (—), 144.
Lydia (—), 145.
Nathaniel, 135.
Richard, 144.
Robert, 138, 141, 144.
Susannah, 67, 132.
Timothy, 133.
- CLEVELAND
Maud, 45.
- CLIFFORD
Ruth, 45.
- CLIFTON
Junius A., 14.
- CLIMSON
Sophia, 133.
- CODDINGTON
John Insley, 73.
- COGAN
Eleanor, 88.
Joan, 88.
William, 87, 88.
- COGSWELL
Robert, 65.
- COLBURN
Daniel, 138.
Edward, 141.
Eleanor, 135.
Hannah (—), 141.
Robert, 141.
- COLEMAN
Sarah, 167.
Thomas, 183.
- COMBE
Joan, 171.
Joseph, 171, 186.
- COMSTOCK
Hannah, 10.
- CONN
Joseph H., 113.
- CONNOR
Berthram, 44.
Caroline, 44.
Edith, 44.
Ethel (—), 44.
Frederick W., 44.
John Lewis, 44.
John W., 44.
Julia, 44.
Julia Woodworth, 44.
Mollie, 44.
- CONWAY
Sarah (Ennis), 30.
- COOK, COOKE
Aaron, 120, 152, 169.
Channing, 45.
Elizabeth, 76, 153.
Henry, 173.
John, 117.
Lucile Channing, 46.
Lucy, 80, 148.
Mary (—), 161.
Moses, 157.
Nathaniel, 116, 120, 126.
Samuel, 154, 161.
Sarah, 116.
Titus, 150.
- COONS
Barbara Ann, 8.
Elijah, 7.
- COPPIN
Margaret, 160.
- COPSON
Elizabeth, 170.
- CORBIN
Joan Ruth, 48.
Mary, 67.
William Leslie, 48.
- CORNISH
George, 79.

NAME INDEX

207

CORNWELL Elizabeth, 165. Joan (—), 178. Mary (—), 178. William, 178.	John, 33. Zechariah, 33.	Thomas, 87, 89, 159. Walter, 87, 88, 181. William, 87, 170, 181. William Reed, 87. Zebulon, 91, 92. Zipporah, 90, 91.
COTTON John, 139. Mary, 28. Samuel, 28.	DANE John, 146.	DEARING Phebe Arnold, 85.
COUNTS Emma Jean (Oglesby), 85.	DARLING Daniel, 137. John, 137.	DECKER Dorothy, 8.
COVERT Frances L., 17. Sarah (—), 17. Stephen, 17.	DAVIS Ezra, 103. Jemima, 80. Jonathan, 103. Mary, 103.	DEIGHTON Frances, 89, 90, 93, 171; royal descent, 196-198. John, 171.
COWLES Asahel, 95. James, 65. Sally, 95.	DAVISON Geraldine Louise, 69.	DEMING Elizabeth, 187, 191.
CRACKBONE Grace, 190.	DAY Hannah, 62. Nancy Dearing, 85. William Julian, 85.	DE MUN Auguste, 14.
CRISP Benjamin, 163. Bridget (—), 163. Mary, 163.	DEAN, DEANE Abial, 90, 91. Abijah, 91, 92. Alice (—), 88, 170. Anna, 90, 91. Apollos, 94, 95. Asahel, 95. Benjamin, 90, 91. Daniel, 91, 92, 94. David, 90, 91. Deborah, 89. Ebenezer, 90, 91. Eleanor, 87. Eliphaz, 94, 95. Elizabeth, 87, 89-91. Eunice (—), 118. Hannah, 89-91. Isaac, 87, 89. Israel, 89, 90. John, 77, 79, 87-95, 149, 150, 154, 158, 170, 181. Jonas, 118. Joseph, 90, 91. Katharine, 89. Lydia, 89. Margery, 87, 181. Mary, 90, 91. Mehitabel, 90. Mercy, 89, 91-93, 154. Nathan, 91, 92. Nathan West, 94, 95. Nathaniel, 89. Phoebe, 79, 91, 92, 94, 95, 148. Samuel, 87, 90. Sarah, 90, 91. Susan, 87. Susannah, 90.	DENHAM Martha, 129. Richard, 129.
CROMWELL John, 119.		DENISON George, 98. William, 146.
CROSS John, 117.		DENNISON Erasmus, 41. Rebecca, 12.
CROWLEY John, 30.		DENSLOW Joan, 169.
CUDWORTH Hannah, 36, 115. James, 122. Jonathan, 118. Nathaniel, 36, 116. Ralph, Rev., 122.		DERESLYE Amy, 178.
CULVER Samuel, 155.		DEWEY Hannah, 155.
CURTIS Amelia, 106.		DICK Albert B., 84. Rachel, 38.
CUTLER Anne (—), 176. Hannah, 163, 176. James, 176.		DICKINSON Anna (—), 186. Hannah, 161. John, 173. Joseph, 177. Nathaniel, 186.
DABINOTT Christopher, 186. Joan, 186.		DODGE Augustus C., 113. Henry, 12, 14, 113. Israel, 113. Nancy, 113. Nancy Ann (Hunter), 12, 113. Theodosia, 16.
DALTON Ruth (—), 143. Timothy, Rev., 143.		DOLBERE Mary, 74, 182. Rawkey, 182.
DAMON Deborah, 33.		DONNOHUE John, 13.

DOOLITTLE

Abraham, 160.
Elizabeth, 154.

DORMAN

Edmund, 159.

DRAKE

Job, 158.
John B., 84.
Susan, 84.
Valentine Keays, 84.
Victoria Crowninshield,
84.
William McClellan, 84.

DREW

Walter Wendel, 16.

DUFRAINE

Shirley Elizabeth, 22.

DUNN

Anna, 85.

DUNSHEE

David Mansfield, 25.
Frank Chandler, 25.
Joan Gillett, 25.
Marian Chandler, 25.
Susan McArthur, 25.
William Edward, 25.

DUNSTER

Elizabeth, 145.
Henry, 145.
Mary, 145.

DURAND

Ira, 12.
Wealthy, 12.

DUSENBERRY

Charles E., 44.

EAST

William, 179.

EASTMAN

Barbara (—), 140.
Benjamin, 67, 131, 133,
137.
Charles H., 66.
Dorothy (—), 133.
Harriet, 67, 131.
Janet Louise, 44.
Joseph, 135.
Joseph Houston, 44.
Latham Champion, 44.
Mollie, 44.
Nicholas, 140.
Roger, 140.
Sarah (—), 140.
Stephen R., 44.
Timothy, 66.

EASTY

Elijah, 92.
John Dean, 92.
Ruth, 92.
Solomon, 92.

EDSON

Josiah, 89.
Samuel, 89, 170.
Sarah, 89, 158.
Thomas, 170.

EDWARDS

David, 46.
Georgianna, 45.
Hannah, 46.
John David, 46.
Lorene (—), 45.
Lucy, 45.
Margaret, 46, 98.
Martha, 45.
Martha Burnaby, 46.
Mary, 172.
Paul, 46.
Thomas, 46.
William, 45.
William S., 45.

EGGLESTON

Maurine, 44.

ELLICOT

Elizabeth, 41.

ELLIOT

James, 5.

ENNIS

Edward, 29, 30.
Mary Ann, 19, 29, 30.
Sarah, 30.

ENO

James, 169.

EVANS

John T., 68.
Lois, 69.

EWE

John, 191.

EWELL

Henry, 32.

EYRE

Catharine, 184.
Robert, 184.

FAIRCHILD

Joanna, 104.

FAWKES

Henry, 119.
Jane (—), 119.

FAWNE

Elizabeth, 141, 145.
Elizabeth (—), 145.

John, 145.

Luke, 145.

FENN

Benjamin, 185.

FIELD

Jane, 146.

FIELDS

Marshall, 29.

FISHER

Anthony, 128.
Joshua, 128.
Mary, 123.
Mary (—), 128.

FISKE

John, 126.
Sarah, 117.
William, 121, 126.

FLANDERS

Jane (—), 140.
Naomi, 137.
Stephen, 140.

FLETCHER

Elizabeth, 167.
Grissell, 147.
Rebecca, 176.
Robert, 147.
Samuel, 139.
Sarah, 179.

FLOHR

Marie Lizzette, 41, 44.

FOLEY

Grace Betty, 24.

FOOTE

Frances, 173.
Joshua, 187.
Nathaniel, 186.
Rebecca, 169.
Robert, 187.
Thomas, Sir, 187.

FORD

Abigail, 181.
Thomas, 169, 181, 191.

FOWLER

William, 166.

FREEMAN

Alice, 98, 100, 162, 175.
Henry, 98.

FRINK

Hannah, 101.

FRISBIE

Hannah, 151.

FULLER

Elizabeth, 179.
Ellis Irwin, 44.
Michael Woodworth, 44.

NAME INDEX

209

FULTON
Robert, 39.
FURMAN
Angelche (—), 53, 125.
Consuelo, 51.
John, 130.
Josias, 53, 125, 130.
Martha, 52, 119.
GAINES
Sally, 12.
GALLUP
Joan, 123, 128.
John, 128.
GAYLORD, GAYLARD
Alice, 183.
Benjamin, 63.
Hugh, 183.
Jesse, 65.
Joseph, 61, 156, 165.
Mary, 62, 153.
Mary (—), 190.
Walter, 179.
William, 190.
GEER
George, 101, 162.
Martha, 102.
Sarah, 101, 155.
GEIB
Adam, 56.
GETCHELL
Dorcas (—), 144.
Elizabeth, 138.
John, 144.
Samuel, 141, 144.
GIBBS
Abigail, 60.
GIBSON
George, 114.
GIFFARD
Katherine, 139.
GILBERT
Giles, 186.
John, 186.
Mary, 89, 159.
Temperance, 167.
Thomas, 171.
GILLETT
Abiah, 73-75.
Adah, 85.
Adeline, 81.
Alexander, 77-79.
Almirah, 81.
Amaryllis Tuttle, 85.
Ann, 76, 78, 79.
Ara, 77, 79.

Asahel, 80.
Azariah, 76.
Benoni, 77-80, 95, 148.
Charlotte, 80.
Charlotte Lancraft, 22, 69, 148.
Dinah, 76.
Elias, 74, 75.
Eliphaz, 80, 81, 85, 148.
Elizabeth, 74-78.
Emma Susan, 84.
Gideon, 76.
Grace Adeline, 85.
Hannah, 76.
Isaac, 76, 77, 150.
Jacob, 76, 77.
Jeremiah, 73.
Jessie Dean, 85.
Joanna, 156.
John Dean, 69, 74, 80-83, 107, 148.
John Parke, 85.
Jonathan, 73, 74, 161, 181.
Josiah, 73, 166.
Marius, 80.
Mary, 73, 78, 79, 162.
Mary Katherine, 85.
Merritt, 80.
Nathan, 73-79, 153, 157, 181.
Nina Lemira, 85.
Noadiah, 76.
Othniel, 76.
Rachel, 78-81.
Rebecca, 75.
Ruth, 78, 79.
Samuel, 161.
Sarah, 74, 75, 80.
Sarah Thrasher, 79.
Sherman, 81.
Susan Emma, 83.
Thomas, 73.
Timothy, 79.
Timothy Phelps, 79.
William, 73, 74, 157, 182.
Zabud, 76.
Zaccheus, 77-79, 93, 95, 149.
GILLILAND
Eleanor, 134.
Hugh, 134.
GODBY
Edith, 47, 48.
GOLDSMITH
Elsie, 41.

GOODALE
Alice, 127.
GOODRICH
Eliza, 11.
GRAHAM
Ann, 134, 136.
GRANNIS
Ann, 151.
GRANT
Alexander, 17.
John, 117.
Josiah, 116, 117.
Mary, 4, 6, 10, 114.
Matthew, 75, 119, 120.
Priscilla (—), 120.
GRAY
Lee, 45.
Marilee, 45.
GREELEY
Anne (Hadlock), 138.
GREEN
Eleazer, 163.
Elizabeth, 163.
Hannah, 163.
James Dahl, 48.
John, 163.
Mary, 155, 163.
William, 163.
GREENE
Elizabeth Keays, 84.
Nancy, 84.
Robert Stafford, 84.
Susan Inez, 84.
GREENHILL
Samuel, 177.
GREENSMITH
Nathaniel, 58.
Rebecca (—), 58.
GRIDLEY
Abel, 65.
Hezekiah, 64, 65.
GRIFFITH
Benjamin Blake, 18.
Benjamin McA., 18.
David Blake, 18.
Gretta Kay, 18.
GRIGGS
Humphrey, 147.
GRISWOLD
Benjamin, 76, 153.
Dousabel, 168.
Edward, 168.
Elizabeth, 76, 150.
George, 157, 158, 168.
Margaret (—), 168.
Sarah, 158.

- GROUT**
 John, 176.
GUILFORD
 John, 147.
 Mary (—), 148.
 Susanna, 143.
GUINAE
 Antunis, 46.
 Beatrice, 46.
GUNN
 Mehitabel, 185.
GURNEY
 John, 147.

HADDOCK
 Lydia Newsham, 48.
HADLOCK
 Anne, 138.
HALE
 John, 164, 177.
 Martha, 175, 177.
 Martha (—), 175, 177.
 Mary, 152.
 Samuel, 175, 177.
 Thomas, 156, 177.
HALENBECK
 John, 5.
HALL
 Benjamin, 150.
 Eliza, 106.
 George, 89.
 John, 134, 156, 165, 189.
 Mary, 125, 152.
 Mary (—), 178.
 Obedience, 150.
 Richard, 178.
HAMMOND
 Anstiss, 84.
HANCOX
 Daniel, 62.
 John, 62.
 Mabel, Mehitabel, 60, 62, 134.
 Rachel, 62.
 Thomas, 60, 136, 137.
 William, 62.
HANFORD
 Eglin (Hatherly), 128.
HANSELL
 Howard Ford, 18.
 Wayne, 18.
HARDY
 Herbert Charles, 47.
 Sarah Kettell, 48.
HARRIS
 Daniel, 154.

HARRISON
 Aaron, 79.
 Lucy, 79.
HARRY
 Irene, 85.
HARTNELL
 Adeline Virginia, 81.
 George W., 81.
 George William, 81.
 Robert Palmer, 81.
HATCH
 Ann, 121.
 Ann (—), 121, 127.
 Elizabeth, 34, 121.
 William, 121, 127.
HATHERLY
 Eglin, 128.
HAUGHTON
 Robert, 168.
HAYES
 Anna, 76.
 Benjamin, 76.
 Hannah, 76.
 Zadok, 76.
 Zedekiah, 76.
 Zenus, 76.
HEALD
 Hannah, 139.
 John, 138, 143.
 Sarah, 138.
HEATH
 Alice, 185.
HELME
 Ann, 116.
 Mary, 55, 116.
 Obadiah, 116.
 Phineas, 116.
 Thomas, 116.
 William, 116.
 Woodhull, 116.
HELSE
 Margaret, 44.
HELVERSEN
 Joan Millycent, 17.
HENDERSON
 Bessie, 46.
HENDRIX
 Jane McMillen, 69.
 Thomas Keil, 69.
HENRICK
 Daniel, 121.
HEROD
 Lucy Cecelia, 84.
HERRICK
 Zachariah, 172.

HEWETT
 Henry, 15.
 Mary Lawrence, 15.
HICKOX
 Abiah, 106, 148.
 David, 106, 149.
 Elizabeth, 179.
 John, 150, 152.
 Joseph, 165, 230.
 Mary, 156.
 Samuel, 156, 165.
 Virgil, 83.
 William, 179.
HICKS
 John, 178.
HIGGINS
 Chloe, 106.
HIGLEY
 Josiah, 76.
HILAND, see HYLAND
 Mary, 123.
HILL
 Edgar Logan, 85.
 Eleazer, 74, 75.
 Frances (—), 179.
 James Edgar, 85.
 John, 179.
 John Dean Gillett, 85.
 Lemira Katherine, 85.
 Logan Spaulding Gillett, 85.
 Nina Gillett, 85.
 Peter Dearing, 85.
 Peter Logan, 85.
 Richard Logan, 85.
 Sarah, 165.
 Stanfield, 85.
 Thomas Bragg, 85.
HILLS
 Frances, 188.
HINDS
 Elizabeth, 178.
HINE
 James, 80.
HINMAN
 Samuel, 166.
HITCHCOCK
 Elizabeth (—), 173.
 John, 161.
 Matthias, 173.
 Nathaniel, 155, 162.
 Sarah, 152.
HODGES
 Spencer, 92, 93.
HOLCOMB
 Ahaz, 78.

NAME INDEX

211

- Elizabeth, 79.
Elizabeth (—), 168.
Mary, 157.
Thomas, 168.
- HOLGRAVE
John, 99.
Martha, 99.
- HOLLISTER
John, Dr., 19.
- HOLMES
Molly, 115.
- HOLT
Sarah (—), 174.
William, 174.
- HOOKE
Thomas, 190.
- HOPKINS
Alice, 186.
Jane (—), 188.
John, 188.
Mary, 162.
Stephen, 174, 188.
Thomas, 186.
- HORTON
Elizabeth, 51.
- HOSFORD
Elizabeth, 10.
Esther, 7, 9, 112, 114.
John, 117.
Mary, 10, 114.
Mary (Grant) (Allen), 4.
Samuel, 6, 10, 114, 116.
Sarah (—), 119.
William, 119.
- HOSSELKUS
John, 106.
- HOUSE
Mary, 156.
William, 164.
- HOWARD
Jonathan, 90.
- HOWD
Sylvester, 106.
- HOWE, How
Elizabeth, 187.
Jeremiah, 161.
- HOYT
Robert Eustis, 46.
Thomas, 138.
- HUBBARD
George, 176.
Mary, 164.
- HUGHES
Abigail, 80.
- HULL
George, 125.
- Josiah, 120.
Mary, 117.
Thomas, 125.
- HUMISTON
Henry, 160.
John, 154.
Lydia, 152.
- HUMPHREY
John, 75.
- HUNT
Edward, 52.
Risley Goldsborough, 85.
Sarah, 52.
- HUNTER
Joseph, 13, 114, 115.
Nancy Ann, 12, 113.
- HURLBUT
Thomas, 104, 149.
- HUTCHINS
Henry, 73.
- HYLAND, see HILAND
Deborah (—), 130.
Elizabeth, 119.
John, 34.
Sarah, 124.
Thomas, 124, 129.
- INGHAM
Mary (—), 32, 37.
Thomas, 32, 37.
- IRBY
Olive, 183.
- IVES
Hannah, 154.
John, 161, 162.
William, 173.
- JACKSON
John, 33.
Samuel, 122.
Sarah, 118.
- JACOBUS
Donald Lines, 73.
- JAMES
Ellen Elizabeth, 107.
Lorenzo, 107.
- JAMISON
William, 85.
- JAQUES
Frances (—), 28.
- JENKINS
Sarah, 128.
- JENNINGS
Captivity, 161.
Sarah, 155, 162.
Stephen, 161.
- JESSUP
Elizabeth, 52.
Joanna, 53.
- JEWELL
Joseph, 147.
Mary, 138.
Mercy, 147.
Nathaniel, 147.
Thomas, 142, 147.
- JOHNSON
John, 155.
- JOHNSTON
Ann (Woodworth), 36.
- JONES
Elizabeth, 141.
Mary, 60.
Richard, 60.
Robert, 144.
Sarah, 36.
William, 144.
- JORDAN
Daisy Belle, 67.
- JOY
John, 128.
Joseph, 118, 123, 128.
Samuel, 137.
Sarah, 36, 116.
Thomas, 122.
- JUDD
Rachel, 62.
- KANE
Anne Eliza, 16.
John L., 17.
Mary, 17.
William A., 16.
- KARMANY
Lincoln, 45.
- KAY
Jean McArthur, 18.
John, 18.
Margretta Woodworth, 18.
Wallace Gilbert, 18.
- KEAYS
Elizabeth, 84.
Hiram David, 81, 84.
Hiram Gillett, 84.
John Gillett, 84.
Susan, 84.
William, 107.
- KELLOND
Frederic George, 47.
Harriet Elizabeth, 48.
Jane Lapham, 48.
Katherine Henley, 47.

- Ruth Soley, 48.
Thomas Selfridge, 48.
- KELLY
Arthur Williams, 16.
- KELSEY
Eunice, 65.
Mark, 75.
Rebecca, 75.
- KENEBY
Josephine, 44.
- KERCHIVAL
Margaret C. (McArthur),
7.
- KETCHUM
Bethia, 54, 117.
Edward, 125.
John, 54, 119, 125.
Nathaniel, 119.
Susan (—), 119.
Theophilus, 54.
- KIBBE
Henry, 147.
Sherebiah, 147.
- KIDDER
Mary Ann, 67.
- KIEFFER
John, 18.
Joseph, 18.
Julia C., 18.
Margaretta (—), 18.
- KILBOURN
Sarah, 134.
- KILHAM
Alice (—), 127.
Austin, 127.
Henry, 127.
Sarah, 121.
- KING
Mary (—), 176.
Theo., 33.
Thomas, 127, 176.
- KIRBY
Elizabeth, 164.
Humphrey, 177.
John, 177.
- KIRKHEAD
Moses, 28.
- KNAFF
Lewis St. John, 44.
- KNAPP
Judith, 140, 163.
Mary, 176.
Nicholas, 175.
William, 163, 175, 176.
- KÖRST
Marianne, 85.
- KRUEGER
Barbara, 17.
- KRUSE
Elizabeth, 49.
Emil T., 49.
- LANCOCK
Susan, 191.
- LANCRAFT
Charlotte, 81.
- LANE
Katharine, 161.
Phebe, 8.
- LANG
B. J., 71.
- LANTERMAN
Marjorie Bernardine, 84.
- LARRABEE
Alice, 102.
Greenfield, 101.
- LATHROP, LOTHROP
John, 31, 130.
- LAWMAN
John, 16.
Sam J., 16.
- LAWTER
Anne, 126.
- LEA
Margery (Ashenden), 128.
Thomas, 128.
- LEE
Eunice, 9.
- LEFFINGWELL
Rachel, 101.
- LEFORGEE
Isabelle Valette, 72.
- LEONARD
Hannah, 89.
John, 138.
Rachel, 60, 137.
Samuel, 89.
- LEOPOLD
Dorothy, 16.
- LEVERETT
John, 187.
- LEVERICH
Caleb, 53.
Eleanor, 53.
- LEWIS
George, 128.
John, 122.
Mary, 123.
Mary (—), 128.
- Sarah, 128.
William, 57.
- LINCOLN
Abraham, 82.
- LINDSAY
Marjorie, 69.
- LINES
Hannah, 155.
Samuel, 161.
- LINN
Asahel, 12, 13, 112-114.
Lewis Field, 12, 14, 17,
113.
Mary Ann, 12, 112, 113.
William, 114, 115.
- LITTLE
George, 147.
Richard, 160.
- LITTLER
David T., 85.
- LIVINGSTON
Robert, 5.
- LOCKE
Belle, 47.
Fannie Woodworth, 46.
John, 46.
Lydia Gordon, 46.
Minnie, 46.
William Cullen, 41, 46.
- LOEHR, VON
Astrid D. Y., 17.
Edwin J. C., 17.
Erhard, 17.
- LOGAN
Benjamin, 114.
Harriet, 85.
Mary, 85.
- LONG
Eveline (Woodworth), 45.
- LOOMIS
Agnes (—), 126.
Elizabeth, 120.
John, 126.
Joseph, 126.
- LORENZ
Alta Mae, 69.
- LUDDINGTON
Abigail, 80.
- LUTZ
Adeline Louise, 81.
Edward C., 81.
Marian C., 81.
- LYON
James, 13.
Matthew, 9, 10, 13, 114.

McARTHUR, MACARTHUR
 Alexander, 4, 6-12.
 Alexander Young, 15.
 Allan Campbell, 7.
 Allen, 9, 11, 12.
 Ann, Anne, Anna, 8.
 Ann Woodworth, 22.
 Annetje, 8.
 Archibald Naugle, 22.
 Arthur, 5, 8, 16.
 Benjamin Russell, 18.
 Billings Meacher, 22.
 Bradford G., 9, 11, 12.
 Calvin, 8.
 Catherine, 8.
 Charity (—), 8.
 Charles, 5-12, 112.
 Charles Elmer, 8.
 Charles J., 8.
 Christian, 8.
 Christina, 8.
 Clifton Nesmith, 15.
 Clintha, 9, 11, 12.
 Colin, 8.
 Constance Elizabeth, 25.
 Cyrus, 12.
 Daniel, 6-8, 10-12.
 Donald, 8.
 Duncan, 4, 5, 7, 8.
 Effie, 7.
 Elinor, 8.
 Eliza Ann, 7.
 Elon, 9.
 Elvira, 12.
 Emilie Constance, 22.
 Ethel Woodworth, 18.
 Florence, 8.
 Francis Henry, 16.
 George Alexander, 16.
 Hannah (—), 8.
 Harriet Velina, 16.
 Harvey, 9, 12.
 Helen, 7.
 Henry, 8.
 Henry Linn, 16.
 James, 7, 8, 11.
 Jane, 5.
 Janet, 8.
 Joan Gillett, 24.
 John, 3-14, 112-114.
 John Albert du Fresne,
 22.
 John B., 12.
 John C., 5.
 John N., 8.
 John P., 5, 8.

John W., 5, 9.
 John Young, 15.
 Joseph Hunter, 17, 18,
 39, 41, 112.
 Julia, 18.
 Kimberleigh Linn, 22.
 Lewis Ankeny, 15, 16.
 Lewis Linn, 15, 16, 18-22,
 43, 112.
 Lorica (—), 9.
 Margaret, 8.
 Margaret (—), 4, 6, 7, 113.
 Margaret C., 7.
 Mary, 7, 8, 16, 18.
 Mary (—), 8.
 Mary Ann, 16.
 Mary Lawrence, 16.
 Mary Theodosia, 16.
 Mildred Upton, 18.
 Minerva, 9, 11, 12.
 Nancy, 8.
 Neil, 4, 6, 8.
 Nelly, 8.
 Nicholas, 9.
 Peter, 4, 8.
 Polly, 8.
 Reuben, 5, 8.
 Russell, 18.
 Scott Lawrence, 16.
 Selim Walker, 22-24, 71.
 Selim Woodworth, 18.
 Seneca, 9, 11, 12.
 Thomas, 9.
 William Enser, 15.
 William Pope, 14.
 McCCLURE
 James N. W., 85.
 John Dean Gillett, 85.
 McCUTCHEON
 Christopher, 84.
 McDONALD
 Nancy, 7.
 McDUGAL
 Robert, 72.
 Robert Davis, 72.
 Virginia Anne, 72.
 McDUGAL
 Mary, 8.
 McHAFFIE
 Ruth, 44.
 McHUGH
 Lerah Gillett (Stratton),
 107.
 McINTOSH
 Kenneth Morris, 17.

McKEAN
 John W., 48.
 MacKINNON
 Donald Frederick, 24.
 Donald Stanley, 24.
 Gillette Whiting, 25.
 James Barnes, 25.
 Marjorie Linn, 25.
 McMILLAN
 Foster, Dr., 24.
 McMILLEN
 Ann Herron, 68.
 Clark Arnold, 69.
 David A., 69.
 Eleanor Chambers, 69.
 Jane Barnes, 69.
 Mary Adele, 69.
 McNAUGHTON
 Alexander, 4.
 McQUINN
 Anna, 8.
 MACHELL
 John, 122.
 MACOMBER
 Ellen Elizabeth, 67.
 MADDIX
 David, 127.
 Sarah (—), 127.
 MAIN
 Ezekiel, 135, 139.
 Hannah, 135, 137.
 Mary (—), 139.
 MALLORY
 Mary, 161.
 Peter, 172.
 Rebecca, 159.
 MANSFIELD
 Henry S., 56.
 John, 56.
 MANSUR
 Susan, 67.
 MAPHAM
 John, 184.
 Mary (—), 184.
 MARTIN
 Bessie, 46.
 Edward Selfridge, 47.
 Horace Edmund, 47.
 Horace Edmund
 Michael, 47.
 Margaret, 97.
 Nicholas, 97.
 MARTINEZ
 Henry F., 48.
 Joseph, 48.
 Lewin W., 48.

- MARVIN
Matthew, 180.
- MASON
John, Maj., 57, 74.
- MATCHET
Bridget, 127.
- MATHEWS
Alice, 72.
- MATTHEW
Grace, 185.
- MAY
James Wallace, 18.
Joseph Morrow, 18.
- MAYNARD
Arthur S., 4, 51.
Charles B., 67, 131.
- MAYO
William J., Dr., 19.
- MEAD
Joseph, 125.
Kilvy (?), 130.
Martha, 125.
William, 125, 130.
- MERMIER
Inez, 85.
- MERRILL
Elizabeth, 47.
Thomas, 47.
William Dickey, 47.
- MERRIMAN
Abigail, 161.
Caleb, 152.
Evelyn, 46, 47.
George, 162.
Hannah, 161.
Joan (—), 162.
John, 155.
Nathaniel, 162.
Sarah, 150.
- MERRITT
Henry, 130.
John, 118, 124.
Katherine, 33.
Mary, 117.
Thomas, 35.
- MESSENGER
Nathaniel, 75.
- METCALF
Victor, 45.
- MICHELL
Mary, 182.
- MILES
Elizabeth, 148.
- MILLER
Anna B., 16.
Jesse, 16.
- John, 13.
S. P., 16.
- MITCHELL
David, 52.
Robert, 126.
Thamzen, 126.
- MOFFAT
Mary, 116.
Samuel, 54.
Thomas, 115.
- MONTGOMERIE
Alexander, 4.
- MOORE
Andrew, 153.
Benjamin, 54.
Rachel, 77, 150.
- MORGAN
Joseph, 101.
- MORLAND
Frances, 28.
Paul, 28.
- MORRELL
Benjamin, 42.
- MORRIS
George P., 39, 41.
- MORTIMER
Vivian, 47.
- MOSES
John, 74.
- MOSS
Abigail, 160.
John, 374.
Mary, 162.
- MOULTHROP
Mary, 80.
- MURRAY
Arthur Maxwell, 48.
Augustus A., 107.
Conger H., 48.
Frederick M., 48.
Isabelle N., 38.
Phyllis K., 48.
- NASH
Elizabeth, 169.
- NASON
Gertrude, 44.
- NAUGHTON
Andrew, 63.
James, 62-64, 134.
Mehitabel, 63-65, 132.
Susannah (—), 63, 134.
- NAUGLE
Jane Allen, 22.
- NEAL
William, 62.
- NEEDHAM
Dorothy, 183.
Robert, Sir, 183.
- NESMITH
Harriet, 15.
James W., 15.
- NEWBERRY
Benjamin, 155.
Mary, 170.
Richard, 185.
Thomas, 185.
- NEWTON
Hannah, 153.
- NICHOLSON
Myrtle, 84.
- NOBLE
Robert, 5, 6.
- NOON
Noel, 49.
- NORTH
Rebecca, 77.
- NORTHEY
John, 37.
Joseph, 37, 38.
- NORTON, see NAUGHTON
Ann, 181.
Ann (—), 148.
Dorothy (—), 179.
Elizabeth, 165.
Elizabeth (—), 179.
John, 179.
Noah Uzza, 79.
Richard, 179.
Susanna, 147.
William, 148.
- NOTT
Ann (—), 177.
Hannah, 164.
John, 177.
- NOYES
Joseph, 145.
- ODIORNE
Deliverance, 138, 141.
John, 141.
Nathaniel, 141.
Philip, 141.
- OGEN
Edward Michael, 84.
- OGLESBY
Carlotta Gillett, 84.
Carolyn, 84.
Emma Jean, 85.
Felicite Louise, 84.
Jacob, 84.
Jacqueline, 84.

NAME INDEX

215

James Edward, 85.
 Jasper Ernest, 84.
 John Dean Gillett, 84.
 John Louis, 84.
 Richard James, 84.
 Victoria Wright, 84.
 Yolande, 84.
 OLDHAM
 John, 128.
 Lucretia, 129.
 O'NEIL
 Charles Edwin, 17.
 Clara Linn, 17.
 George Edwin, 16.
 Muriel Joy, 17.
 Virginia Louise, 16.
 ORCUTT
 Susanna, 89, 170.
 ORVIS
 Deborah, 60.
 George, 60, 180.
 Samuel, 60, 63.
 OSGOOD
 Elizabeth, 140.
 Elizabeth (—), 144.
 Joanna, 144.
 William, 144.
 OTIS
 Joseph, 32.
 OWEN
 John, 75, 157.
 Rebecca, 75, 165.
 PADESHALL, PATTESHALL
 Abigail, 118.
 Abigail (—), 124.
 Edmund, 129.
 Richard, 123.
 PAGE
 John, 67.
 Phebe, 176.
 William, 125.
 PAINE, see PAYNE
 Rachel, 103.
 PALMER
 Mary, 116.
 Thomas, 33.
 PARKE
 Alice, 100, 101.
 Ann, 98, 99.
 Caroline Amanda, 107.
 Clarissa, 105, 106.
 Cornelia, 107.
 Daniel, 102-106, 148.
 Deborah, 102.
 Dorothy, 100, 101.

Edmund, 97.
 Elisha, 104-106, 148.
 Eliza Anna, 107.
 Elizabeth, 103.
 Elizabeth Lititia, 82, 107.
 Ella Catherine, 107.
 Esther, 106.
 Esther Ranney, 107.
 Ezekiel, 102.
 Fanny, 105, 106.
 Frances Adah, 107.
 George, 105, 106.
 Guy James, 97, 106.
 Hannah, 104.
 Hannah (—), 99.
 Irving Newton, 107.
 Isaac, 102.
 Jacob, 102, 104.
 James, 103.
 Jane, 99.
 John, 97, 99-102, 104, 105.
 Johnson, 106.
 Joseph, 102-104, 150, 152.
 Josiah, 102.
 Lemira, 69, 74, 82, 106, 148.
 Louise Lemira, see above.
 Margaret, 97, 102.
 Marshal, 105, 106.
 Martha, 99-101.
 Mary, 103.
 Mary (—), 101-103, 152.
 Molly, 106.
 Nathaniel, 100-102, 155.
 Phebe, 102.
 Prudence (—), 102.
 Ranney, 106.
 Robert, 97-101, 162, 175.
 Sage, 106.
 Sally, 106.
 Samuel, 99, 100.
 Sarah, 103.
 Sarah (—), 102, 152.
 Smith, 102, 103.
 Thomas, 98-101, 162.
 Virgil Hickox, 106, 107.
 William, 97-101.
 PARKER
 Edward, 173, 191.
 Hannah, 141.
 Hope, 161.
 Phebe, 106.
 PARKHURST
 Elizabeth, 65, 133.
 George, 143.
 John, 143.

Joseph, 135, 137, 139.
 Phebe (—), 143.
 Sarah (—), 143.
 Timothy, 133, 135.
 PARKINSON
 Carrie W., 44.
 Frederick W., 44.
 Julia W., 44.
 Louisa W., 44.
 Orpha W., 44.
 William S., 44.
 PARMATER
 Marien Joy, 85.
 PARMENTER
 John, 146.
 PARSONS
 Benjamin, 138.
 PATTERSON
 Gladys, 85.
 Mary Elizabeth, 69.
 PATTISON
 Herbert John, 18.
 Sharon Kay, 18.
 PAULK
 John Norman, 84.
 PAYNE, see PAINE
 Elizabeth, 159.
 William, 159, 172.
 PAYSON
 Edward, 99.
 PEARCE
 Joan, 186.
 PEASLEY
 Joseph, 147.
 Mary (Johnson ?), 147.
 Sarah, 142, 147.
 PECK
 Benjamin, 159.
 Desire, 154.
 Elizabeth, 155.
 Elizabeth (—), 174.
 Henry, 172, 185.
 James O., 81.
 Joan (—), 172.
 John, 162.
 Joseph, 167, 174, 184.
 Mary, 157.
 Paul, 162, 174, 175.
 Ruth, 155.
 Susanna, 150.
 William, 174.
 Zebulon, 63-66.
 PENCE
 William Tuller, 81.

- PERKINS**
 Yolande, 84.
PESON
 Joan, 125.
PETERSON
 G. Sommers, 47.
 John S., 47.
 Katherine K., 47.
PHELPS
 Albert, 149.
 Benjamin, 106.
 Betsey (—), 149.
 Hannah, 153.
 Joseph, 77, 153.
 Lydia, 77.
 Mary (—), 158.
 Mary (—) (Salmon), 153.
 Ruth, 77, 149.
 Samuel, 158.
 Sarah, 153.
 Timothy, 77, 150, 153.
 William, 153, 158.
PHILLIPS
 Daniel, 52.
 John, 121.
PHIPPEN
 David, 125.
 Sarah, 168.
 Sarah (—), 125.
PINNEY
 Abner, 79.
 Abraham, 79.
 Nathaniel, 158.
PIPER
 Martin L., 15.
 Nellie B., 15.
 Susan (Woodbridge), 15.
PITCHER
 Nathaniel, 35.
PITKIN
 Martha, 169.
 William, 169.
PITTARD
 Laura, 46.
PITTS
 Ann, 137.
PLIMPTON
 Hannah, 101.
PLUM, see PLUMB
 John, 172.
 Mary (—), 172.
 Mercy, 159.
PLUMB, see PLUM
 Dorothy (—), 190.
 Elizabeth, 156.
 John, 165, 189.
 Robert, 179, 190.
POLLY
 Elizabeth, 117, 119.
 George, 119.
POOR
 Sally Stockton, 69.
POST
 Elizabeth, 159.
POTH
 Wayne (Hansell), 18.
POTTER
 Elizabeth (—), 173, 191.
 John, 173, 191.
POULTNEY
 Olondine, 8.
POWELL
 Margery, 48.
PRESTON
 Almira, 106.
 Mary, 172.
 William, 172.
PRICE
 Emily M., 67.
PRIEST
 Alice Lucinda, 73.
PRINCE
 John, 123.
 Margaret (—), 123.
 Mary, 118.
PRIOR
 Alice, 184.
PUMPELLY
 Jonathan Nelson, 107.
QUACKENBUSH
 Mary Louise (—), 16.
QUIMBY
 Dorothy, 135.
 Joseph, 138.
 Robert, 140.
QUISENBURY
 Weldon, 81.
 William, 82.
RANDALL
 Elijah, 36.
RANNEY
 Esther, 104, 149.
 George, 104, 150, 152, 156.
 Mary, 150.
 Nathan, 9.
 Thomas, 155, 164.
RAWLINS
 Elizabeth, 35, 118.
 Emma (—), 127.
 Mary (—), 127.
 Nathaniel, 121.
 Thomas, 122, 127.
READ
 Alice (—), 143.
 Bathsheba (—), 143.
 Esdras, 143.
 Jacob, 53.
 Rebecca, 140.
 Sarah (—), 143.
READWAY
 Sarah, 171.
REDLAND
 Patience, 137.
 William, 140.
REED
 Grace W. W., 4.
REEDER
 Bethia, 54.
 Eleanor, 54.
 Elizabeth, 54.
 Fanny, 55, 56.
 Harriet, 55, 56.
 Isaac, 52.
 Jacob, 51-54, 115, 119.
 Jeremiah, 52.
 Jesse, 55, 56.
 John, 51-56, 125.
 Joseph, 51-55, 115.
 Josiah, 52-55, 117.
 Julia, 54, 56.
 Lydia, 17, 38, 39, 55, 56, 112.
 Margaret, 54.
 Margaret (—), 51-53, 125.
 Maria, 55, 56.
 Mary, 54.
 Orpha Goldsmith, 41, 42, 54.
 Peter, 54.
 Philip, 54.
 Samuel, 52, 54, 55.
 Sarah, 54.
 Sarah (—), 54.
 Smith, 55, 56.
 Stephen, 54.
 Truman A., 51.
 William, 38, 41, 54-56, 113.
REES
 William, 5.
REID
 John, 8.
REINS
 David H., 56.

NAME INDEX

217

- REITZ
Thomas Marshall, 107.
- REYNOLDS
George, 54.
- RICHARDS
Alice, 121.
Esther, 156.
James, 121.
Jane Kellond, 48.
Lydia Ann, 48.
Mary, 184.
Obadiah, 166.
Robert Henry, 48.
Thomas, 181, 184-185.
- RICHARDSON
Bethia, 54, 119, 125.
John, 119, 125.
- RICKARD
Mrs., 44.
- RIDGLEY
Katherine (—), 107.
- RIGHTMEYER
Montaigne, 44.
- RIX
Thomas, 127.
- ROBERTS
Eli, 161.
John, 174, 188.
- ROBINSON
Bethany, 81.
Joseph, 151.
Josias, 53.
Robert, 81.
Sarah, 90.
Thomas, 53.
- ROCK
Adel, 48.
- ROCKWELL
Sarah, 179.
- ROGERS
Adah, 79.
Anna, 159.
Ezekiel, 188.
Josiah, 79.
Richard, 188.
Sarah (—), 79.
- ROSE
Elizabeth, 182.
John, 177.
Margery (—), 191.
Mary, 101.
Rebecca (—), 165.
Robert, 165, 173, 191.
- ROSSITER
Hugh, 171.
- Winifred, 171, 186.
- ROUNTREE
Ellis Connor, 44.
Walter, 44.
- ROWE
Esther, 80.
Stephen, 80, 148.
- ROWELL
Caleb, 106.
- ROYLE
Dorothy, 143.
- RUSSELL, RUSSEL
Benjamin, 38.
John, 189.
Thomas, 10.
William, 38.
- RUSSO
Carlotta Marie, 84.
- RUST
Helen, 48.
- SAFFORD
Mary, 102.
- SAGE
David, 164.
Hannah, 104, 150.
John, 152, 156.
- SALE
Elizabeth, 172.
- SALMON
Mary (—), 153.
Thomas, 153.
- SAMPSON
Anna, 25.
- SANFORD
Amarilla, 80, 148.
Ezekiel, 171.
Jairus, 80, 148, 149.
John, 159.
Samuel, 159.
Sarah (—), 172.
Thomas, 149, 154, 159, 171.
William, 151, 159.
- SARGENT
Diantha Glidden, 67.
- SAWYER
Benjamin, 132.
Eleanor, 68, 131.
John, 68, 131-133.
William, 132, 133.
- SHELL
Arthur, 46.
Delia Harned, 46.
Florence V., 46.
- Frederick, 46.
Georgianna, 46.
Lawrence, 46.
Nevada, 46.
Nevada (—), 46.
Selim Edward, 46.
Theodore, 45, 46.
- SCOTT
Anne (—), 191.
Daniel Cameron, 17.
Edmund, 179.
Roderick, 17.
Sarah, 180.
Thomas, 191.
Virginia Louise, 17.
- SCOVILL
John, 60.
- SEAGER
Elizabeth (—), 58.
Richard, 58.
- SEALIS
Hester, 122.
John, 128.
Richard, 127.
- SEAVEY
Elizabeth, 141.
William, 141.
- SEDGWICK
Robert, 187.
Ruth, 152.
Samuel, 155, 162, 188.
William, 174, 187.
- SEFTON
John, Rev., 113.
- SELFRIDGE
Adel Kinzie, 48.
Barbara Locke, 48.
Catherine, 48.
Cynthia Beattie, 48.
Edward Augustus, 46, 47.
Evelyn Tingey, 47.
Francis Curtis, 46.
James Bentley, 48.
James Russell, 46.
John Soley, 47, 48.
Katherine Henley, 47.
Samuel Woodworth, 47.
Susan Selfridge, 48.
Theodore Bruce, 48.
Thomas Bruce, 48.
Thomas Etholen, 46.
Thomas Oliver, 46.
Thomas Scott, 48.
Virginia Adelaide, 48.

SENGTELLER

Luis A., 45.

SHAMBARA

Margaret, 48.

SHARD

Abraham, 11.

SHARPE

Henry, 146.

Mary, 146.

SHAW

Mehitabel, 62.

SHELDON

Joseph, 11, 12.

SIBLEY

Gordon Locke, 47.

Grace, 47.

Marjorie Belle, 47.

Nancy Davenport, 47.

Russel, 47.

Sylvester, 47.

Sylvester Chase, 47.

Woodworth, 47.

SILVESTER

Lydia, 121.

Naomi (—), 127.

Richard, 127.

SIMMONS

Elizabeth, 171.

SIMONS

Aaron, 33.

SIMPSON

Elizabeth, 52.

Mary (—), 52.

Samuel, 52.

SIMSON

John, 143.

Susanna (—), 143.

SLATER

John, 74, 75.

SMITH

Abigail, 155.

Arthur, 115.

Augusta, 84.

Benjamin, 168.

Dorothy (—), 189.

Elizabeth, 8.

Elkanah, 79.

Fanny, 115.

Henry, 168, 189.

John, 163, 176.

Julia, Julianna, 38, 55, 113.

Lydia, 153.

Magdalen (—), 185.

Mary, 177.

Nehemiah, 185.

Philip, 169.

Rebecca, 168.

Ruth, 168.

Samuel, 115.

Samuel Haines, 55, 115.

Stephen, 90, 91.

Sylvia, 8.

Thomas, 176, 191.

Timothy, 157.

William, 185.

SNYDER

William C., 107.

SOAN

Robert, 121.

SOLEY

Hannah Louisa Cary, 46.

SONNER

—, 46.

SOPER

John, 36.

SPALDING, SPAULDING

Dyer, 65, 66, 132.

Edward, 143.

Esther, 65, 131.

Eunice, 137.

John, 137, 138.

Jonathan, 134.

Margaret (—), 143.

Sarah, 102.

SPENCER

Hannah, 103.

SPERRY

Dennis (—), 173.

John, 159.

Mary, 160.

Richard, 172.

SPICER

JABEZ, 102.

STANLEY

John, 179, 191.

Sarah, 165.

Thomas, 179, 191.

Timothy, 191.

STANTON

George R., 69.

Rebecca, 9.

STARR

Benjamin, 178.

Comfort, 164, 178, 189.

Elizabeth (—), 189.

Hannah, 156.

Rachel (—), 178.

Susan (—), 192.

Thomas, 178, 192.

STEBBING

Edward, 190.

Mary, 179.

STEDMAN

Mary, 128.

STEELE

John, 57.

STEPHENS, STEVENS

Edmond, 78.

Hannah (—), 77, 149.

Honora, 77.

Katharine, 89, 159, 171.

Richard, 171.

Thomas, 77, 89, 171.

STETSON

Robert, 123.

STEWART

Sarah, 142.

William, 142.

STILL

Ann, 184.

John, 184.

STOCKBRIDGE

Ann (—), 121.

Charles, 33.

Elizabeth, 124.

John, 31, 34, 121.

Mary (—), 121.

Sarah, 33, 117.

STODDARD

Anthony, 178.

STONE

Elizabeth, 174, 188.

John, 188.

Mary, 14.

Samuel, 187, 188.

STOUGHTON

Israel, 122.

John, Rev., 122.

Thomas, 122.

STOWE

Mary, 139.

STRATTON

Harris, 107.

Lerah Gillett, 107.

STREET

Mary, 186.

Samuel, 155.

STRONG

Caleb, 87.

Joanna, 153.

John, 87, 88, 166, 181.

Josiah, 156.

Richard, 181.

NAME INDEX

219

STRUTT
 Alice, 97.
 Richard, 97.
 STUBBS
 Louise, 69.
 SUTLIFF
 Anna, 92.
 Joseph, 92.
 SWAINE
 Martha (—), 53.
 SWIFT
 Lucinda, 41.
 Robert Zephaniah, 81.
 SYLVESTER
 Benjamin, 35.
 SYMONDS
 Mark, 146.
 TAFT
 Abby, 44.
 Kendall B., Dr., 39, 40.
 TAINTOR
 Charles, 191.
 Joanna, 166.
 Michael, 182.
 TALBOT
 Emily, 17.
 TALIAFERRO
 Etta Knox, 45.
 John Christopher, 45.
 TARP
 Dolly, 46.
 TAYLOR
 Helene Townsend, 47.
 James Davis, 47.
 Mary Locke, 47.
 Rebecca, 176.
 TEAGUE
 Charles, 45.
 Gloria, 45.
 Lenore, 45.
 TERRY
 Charlotte, 81.
 Fanny, 81.
 Henry, 81.
 Henry A., 81.
 Julia, 72.
 Lillie, 81.
 Mary (White), 120.
 Stephen, 121.
 Thomas, 159.
 THOMAS
 Alfred Randall, 45.
 THOMPSON
 Elizabeth, 56.

THOMPSON, see TOMPSON
 Anthony, 192.
 Ebenezer, Rev., 37.
 Katherine (—), 192.
 Mary, 161.
 THOROGOOD
 Alice, 146.
 THORPE
 William, 51, 52.
 THRALL
 Philippa, 117, 119.
 William, 117, 119.
 THRASHER
 Bezaleel, 77, 93, 151.
 Charles, 94, 151.
 Christopher, 151, 171.
 Elnathan, 93, 94, 151, 154.
 Hannah, 151.
 Joseph, 154.
 Katherine (—), 171.
 Lydia, 154.
 Lydia (—), 154.
 Samuel, 154, 159.
 Sarah, 77, 79, 93, 149, 151, 154.
 TILLEY
 Eady (—), 192.
 John, 192.
 TILTON
 Peter, 138.
 TISDALE
 John, 89, 159.
 TODD
 Michael, 155.
 TOE
 Samuel, 51, 125.
 TOMES
 Alice, 192.
 John, 192.
 TOMPSON
 Bridget, 98.
 Dorothy, 98, 100, 162.
 John, 98, 100, 162.
 Mary, 98.
 TOPPING
 Thomas, 184.
 TORREY
 Ann, 35, 116.
 Eunice (Turner) (Buck), 118.
 James, 35, 117, 121.
 Philip, 121.
 William, 121.
 TOUGH
 Frances, 190.
 Ralph, 191.

TRACY
 Jedidiah, 102.
 TREAT
 Dorothy, 153.
 Honora (—), 182.
 Richard, 167, 182.
 Robert, 182.
 Salmon, 101.
 Thomas, 157.
 TRIPP
 Dwight Kasson, 49.
 Elizabeth, 49.
 Joan, 49.
 TUE
 Judith, 175.
 TURNER
 Abiel, 118.
 Abigail, 117, 118.
 Allen, 85.
 Deborah, 118.
 Eunice, 118.
 Humphrey, 129.
 John, 32, 118, 123, 129.
 Lydia, 118.
 Lydia (—), 129.
 Margaret, 118.
 Richard, 118.
 Thomas, 123, 124.
 TUTTILL
 Daniel, 54.
 TUTTLE
 Christopher, 80.
 Douglas Deighton, 48.
 Elizabeth (—), 173.
 Hezekiah, 80.
 James, 48.
 John, 161.
 Levi, 80.
 Sarah, 154.
 Simon, 173.
 Smith, 80, 81.
 Susan, 81.
 William, 173.
 TYLER
 Roger, 154.
 UNDERWOOD
 Ella, 47.
 Mary, 188.
 UPSON
 Hannah, 165.
 Mabel, 64.
 Thomas, 165.
 VAN DEUSEN
 Robert A., 6.

VAN NORDEN
Langdon, 72.
VAN RENSSLAER
John, 5.

VASSALL
William, 171.

VAUGHAN
Elisha, 11.

VER MEHR
Rudolph, 44.

VERNOUGHT
William, 113.

VIRGIN
Ethel Linn, 16.
Georgie Irene, 16
Horatio Hyatt, 16.

VORE
Abigail, 75.
Ann (—), 126.
Lydia, 121, 126.
Richard, 126.

WADE
Joan (—), 157.
Nicholas, 35.
Rebecca, 75, 157.
Robert, 157.

WADSWORTH
Joseph, 117.

WAGNER
Anthony, Sir, 177.

WAIT
Benjamin, 161.
Martha (—), 161.

WAKEMAN
Elizabeth (—), 164.
Samuel, 164.

WALKER
Ada, 30.
Anna Sophia (—), 29.
Bridget, 27.
George, 27.
George Hoye, 19, 29, 30.
George Wisdom, 30.
Grace (—), 161.
Jacob, 27.
Jean, 27.
Joan, 160.
John, 160.
Katharine (—), 30.
Mamie Louise, 18-22, 30,
112.
Paul Moreland, 29.
Richard Cotton, 28.
Samuel Abraham, 20, 28,
30.

Sarah (—), 28.
Thomas, 27.
Thomas Cotton, 28.
William, 27, 28.
William August, 28.

WARD
Nathaniel, 188.
William, 156.

WARNER
Abigail, 62.
Andrew, 171.
Benjamin, 153.
Ephraim, 156.
Eunice, 150.
Jerusha, 79.
John, 166, 180.
Margaret (—), 181.
Rebecca (Fletcher), 176.
Thomas, 166.

WARRENER
Elizabeth, 166.

WATSON
Elizabeth, 144.
Isabella, 84.

WATTS
Eleanor, 164.
Elizabeth, 176.
Elizabeth (—), 189.
Richard, 164, 189.
Thomas, 189.
William, 189.

WAY
Joan, 169.

WEBSTER
Bela, 83.

WEED
John, 125.
Mary (—), 125.
William, 56.

WELD
Edmund, 178.
Elizabeth (—), 178.
Joseph, 178.
Marah, 165.

WELLES, see WELLS
Alice (—), 191.
Mary, 184.
Robert, 191.
Thomas, 187, 191; de-
scendant from Gov. Thomas
Welles, 193-194.

WELLS, see WELLES
Frances (—), 183.
Hugh, 183.
Isabel, 173.
Joan, 182.

WELSH
Agnes, 183.

WENTWORTH
Mary, 131.

WEST
Benjamin, 151.
Charles, 151.
Hannah, 77, 93, 151.

WETHERED
Carrie, 44, 49.
James Sykes, 41, 48.
Lewin, 41.
Lewina, 48.
Mattie, 49.
Woodworth, 49.

WHAPLES
Thomas, 75.

WHEELER
Elizabeth, 101.
Isaac, 101.
Virginia, 72.
William, 168.

WHITCOMB
Hannah (Green), 163.

WHITE
Ann, 84.
Jacob, 156.
John, 180.
Mary, 120, 126.
Nathaniel, 154.
Robert, 126.

WHITESIDE
Henry, 28.
Ruth, 28.

WHITING
Frank Philips, 24.
Gillette McArthur, 25.
John Campbell, 24.

WHITNEY
John, 144.

WIGGINS
William, 115.

WILBORE
Joseph, 90.

WILCOX
John, 189.
Mary (—), 189.
Samuel, 151.
Sarah, 177.

WILDER
Mary, 67.

WILEY
Mary, 164.

WILKINSON
Edward, 168.
Elizabeth, 157.

NAME INDEX

221

WILLARD
Elizabeth, 142.
Margery (—), 145.
Richard, 145.
Simon, 145.
WILLETT
Nathaniel, 164.
Rebecca, 156.
WILLIAMS
Benjamin, 89.
Daniel, 89, 91, 154, 159.
Elizabeth, 90, 147.
Harriet Lucretia, 46.
Nathaniel, 90, 91.
Phebe, 89, 91, 151.
Richard, 89, 90, 93, 158,
170.
Samuel, 89, 159.
Seth, 90.
William, 170.
WILLIAMSON
Deborah, 151.
WILLIS
Katherine, 91.
WILLS
Lydia, 118.
WILMOT
Ann, 172.
Ann (—), 186.
Benjamin, 186.
WINN
Anna (—) (Wood) (Page),
125.
Edward, 125.
Elizabeth, 119.
Joanna (—), 125.
WINTER
Hannah, 103, 152.
John, 155, 163, 175.
WISNER
Mary, 116.
WITHERELL
Elizabeth, 123.
WITTER
Josiah, 101.
Mary, 101.

WOLCOTT
Simon, 169.
WOLVERTON
Gregory, 188.
WOOD
Anna (—), 125.
Nicholas, 125.
WOODBIDGE
Susan, 15.
WOODFIELD
Esther, 124.
WOODHOUSE
Sarah, 151.
WOODHULL
Dorothy, 116.
Richard, 116.
Temperance, 116.
WOODMAN
Agnes, 129.
WOODROOFE
Jane, 122.
WOODRUFF
Seth, 65.
WOODWARD
Jane, 170.
WOODWORTH
Abigail, 33, 35, 38, 40.
Ann, 36.
Anna, 36, 38.
Benjamin, 32-38, 113, 115,
116.
Benjamin C., 45.
Benjamin Russel, 41, 45.
Caroline Matilda, 41.
Deborah (—), 33.
Dorothy Ellicott, 45.
Elizabeth, 33, 35.
Eunice, 35.
Eveline, 45.
Frederick A., 45.
Frederick Augustus, 39,
41-43, 56.
Georgiana Louisa, 41, 45.
Hannah, 36.
Hannah (—), 33.
Harriet Mansfield, 41.
Isaac, 32, 33.

Joan T., 45.
Joseph, 32-36, 117.
Julia, Julianna, 17, 18, 41,
44, 112.
Louisa A., 44.
Lydia, 45.
Lydia (—), 33.
Lydia Huntley, 41, 46.
Margaret, 34, 35.
Martha, 32, 33.
Mary, 33.
Mary Josephine, 41, 48.
Mehitable, 31, 33.
Philip B., 31.
Robert, 36.
Ruth, 35, 36.
Samuel, 17, 31, 37-41, 56,
112.
Samuel Smith Haines, 41,
43, 54.
Sarah, 33-35.
Selim E., 44, 45, 49.
Selim Edward, 41-44.
Thomas, 32-34.
Walter, 31-33, 121.
Wethered, 45.
William McMichael, 45.
William R., 44.
WOODY
Martha, 124.
WRIGHT
Edward, 122.
Elihu, 9, 11, 12.
Laura, 106.
Mary, 36.
Orville, 46.
WYBORNE
Elizabeth, 124.
Elizabeth (—), 130.
Thomas, 130.
YOUNG
Jane, 127.
John J., 14.
Lillian, 69.
Mary Stone, 14.

